



Publikationen des Deutschen Archäologischen Instituts

Juan Aurelio Pérez Macías

Recursos minerales de cobre y minería prehistórica en el suroeste de España

in: Kunst et al. - Früher Bergbau und Metallurgie auf der Iberischen Halbinsel: Faszikel 2: From the Object to the Mine. Papers from the Project and Conference »Prehistoric Copper Metallurgy in Zambujal (Portugal)« 281–302

<https://doi.org/10.34780/pkgmyr89>

Herausgebende Institution / Publisher:
Deutsches Archäologisches Institut

Copyright (Digital Edition) © 2024 Deutsches Archäologisches Institut
Deutsches Archäologisches Institut, Zentrale, Podbielskiallee 69–71, 14195 Berlin, Tel: +49 30 187711-0
Email: info@dainst.de | Web: <https://www.dainst.org>

Nutzungsbedingungen:

Mit dem Herunterladen erkennen Sie die [Nutzungsbedingungen](#) von iDAI.publications an. Sofern in dem Dokument nichts anderes ausdrücklich vermerkt ist, gelten folgende Nutzungsbedingungen: Die Nutzung der Inhalte ist ausschließlich privaten Nutzerinnen / Nutzern für den eigenen wissenschaftlichen und sonstigen privaten Gebrauch gestattet. Sämtliche Texte, Bilder und sonstige Inhalte in diesem Dokument unterliegen dem Schutz des Urheberrechts gemäß dem Urheberrechtsgesetz der Bundesrepublik Deutschland. Die Inhalte können von Ihnen nur dann genutzt und vervielfältigt werden, wenn Ihnen dies im Einzelfall durch den Rechteinhaber oder die Schrankenregelungen des Urheberrechts gestattet ist. Jede Art der Nutzung zu gewerblichen Zwecken ist untersagt. Zu den Möglichkeiten einer Lizenzierung von Nutzungsrechten wenden Sie sich bitte direkt an die verantwortlichen Herausgeber*innen der jeweiligen Publikationsorgane oder an die Online-Redaktion des Deutschen Archäologischen Instituts (info@dainst.de). Etwaige davon abweichende Lizenzbedingungen sind im Abbildungsnachweis vermerkt.

Terms of use:

By downloading you accept the [terms of use](#) of iDAI.publications. Unless otherwise stated in the document, the following terms of use are applicable: All materials including texts, articles, images and other content contained in this document are subject to the German copyright. The contents are for personal use only and may only be reproduced or made accessible to third parties if you have gained permission from the copyright owner. Any form of commercial use is expressly prohibited. When seeking the granting of licenses of use or permission to reproduce any kind of material please contact the responsible editors of the publications or contact the Deutsches Archäologisches Institut (info@dainst.de). Any deviating terms of use are indicated in the credits.

Michael Kunst | Martin Bartelheim |
Roland Gauß (eds.)

FROM THE OBJECT TO THE
MINE. PAPERS FROM THE PRO-
JECT AND CONFERENCE »PRE-
HISTORIC COPPER METALLURGY
IN ZAMBUJAL (PORTUGAL)«

IBERIA ARCHAEOLOGICA 15, 2

DEUTSCHES ARCHÄOLOGISCHES INSTITUT
Madrid

IBERIA
ARCHAEOLOGICA
BAND 15
FRÜHER BERGBAU UND
METALLURGIE AUF DER
IBERISCHEN HALBINSEL

DEUTSCHES ARCHÄOLOGISCHES INSTITUT
Madrid

Michael Kunst | Martin Bartelheim | Roland Gauß (eds.)

FASZIKEL 2:
FROM THE OBJECT
TO THE MINE. PAPERS
FROM THE PROJECT
AND CONFERENCE
»PREHISTORIC
COPPER METALLURGY
IN ZAMBUJAL
(PORTUGAL)«

REICHERT VERLAG

XXI, 406 Seiten mit 272 Abbildungen

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data

A CIP catalog record for this book has been applied for at the Library of Congress.

Bibliografische Information der Deutschen Nationalbibliothek

Die Deutsche Nationalbibliothek verzeichnet diese Publikation in der Deutschen Nationalbibliografie; detaillierte bibliografische Daten sind im Internet über <https://dnb.de> abrufbar.

Verantwortliche Redaktion: Redaktion Madrid des Deutschen Archäologischen Instituts

Umschlagfoto: The mine of Mocissos (Portugal) with pioneer plants, 25 April 2005. In the background the river Guadiana, the border between Portugal (left) and Spain (right), photograph: Michael Kunst.

Die Mine von Mocissos (Portugal) mit Pionierpflanzen, 25.4.2005. Im Hintergrund der Guadiana, die Grenze zwischen Portugal (links) und Spanien (rechts), Foto: Michael Kunst.

Buchgestaltung und Coverkonzeption: hawemannundmosch, Berlin

Prepress: le-tex publishing services GmbH, Leipzig

© 2022 Deutsches Archäologisches Institut

Dr. Ludwig Reichert Verlag Wiesbaden · www.reichert-verlag.de

ISBN 978-3-7520-0016-0

Gedruckt auf säurefreiem und alterungsbeständigem Papier

Printed in Germany

Das Werk einschließlich aller seiner Teile ist urheberrechtlich geschützt.

Jede Verwertung außerhalb der engen Grenzen des Urheberrechtsgesetzes ist ohne Zustimmung des Deutschen Archäologischen Instituts und des Verlags unzulässig und strafbar.

Das gilt auch für Vervielfältigungen, Übersetzungen, Mikroverfilmungen und die Speicherung und Verarbeitung in elektronischen Systemen.

Widmung

Mit herzlichem Glückwunsch
Herrn Prof. Dr. Dres. h. c. Hermanfrid Schubart
zu seinem 90. Geburtstag am 1. Dezember 2020



Hermanfrid Schubart, im Hintergrund der Puig Llorença – Cumbre del Sol, Benitachell, Comunidad Valenciana, Spanien
(Foto: Annie Schubart, April 2004).

Hermanfrid Schubart, no background Puig Llorença – Cumbre del Sol, Benitachell, Comunidad Valenciana, Espanha
(Foto: Annie Schubart, Abril 2004).

Die archäometallurgischen Untersuchungen, die im Zentrum dieses Bandes stehen, gingen von den Ausgrabungsergebnissen in Zambujal aus. Zambujal gehört zu den besonders intensiv erforschten kupferzeitlichen befestigten Siedlungen der Iberischen Halbinsel. Das verdanken wir Hermanfrid Schubart, der 1963 von Seiten der Madrider Abteilung des Deutschen Archäologischen Instituts die Untersuchungen in Zambujal begann und zusammen mit Edward Sangmeister und Leonel Trindade sowie einem großen, internationalen Team von 1964 bis 1973 sechs umfangreiche Ausgrabungen in dieser prähistorischen Siedlungsanlage durchführte. Ohne seine Initiative wären die interdisziplinären und internationalen Forschungen, die inzwischen schon sechs Monographien gefüllt haben, nicht möglich gewesen. Auch dieser Band wäre gar nicht zustande gekommen. Die Grabungskampagnen von 1964-1973 in Zambujal und ihre Veröffentlichung in Band 5, 1 der Madrider Beiträge markieren einen Wendepunkt in der Erforschung der Kupferzeit der Iberischen Halbinsel! Vor allem hat Hermanfrid Schubart aber einen wichtigen Grundstein zu gegenseitigem Vertrauen und zu intensiven wissenschaftlichen wie freundschaftlichen Kontakten zwischen den deutschen Wissenschaftlern und denen der Iberischen Halbinsel gelegt, Kontakte, die sich schließlich auch in der vorliegenden Veröffentlichung widerspiegeln.

As pesquisas arqueo-metalúrgicas, que constituem o tema central deste volume, partiram dos resultados das escavações de Zambujal. Zambujal apresenta-se como um dos povoados calcolíticos fortificados da Península Ibérica com investigação mais intensa. Tal devemos a Hermanfrid Schubart, que iniciou em 1963, com o Instituto Arqueológico Alemão, as investigações em Zambujal, e realizou, em conjunto com Edward Sangmeister e Leonel Trindade com uma equipa grande e internacional, seis campanhas de escavação entre 1964 e 1973 nesse povoado pré-histórico. Sem a sua iniciativa, as investigações interdisciplinares e internacionais, que, entretanto, produziram seis monografias, não teriam sido possíveis. Também este volume não se teria realizado. As campanhas de escavação de 1964 a 1973 em Zambujal e a sua publicação em volume 5,1 da série Madrider Beiträge marcam um ponto decisivo na investigação da Idade do Cobre na Península Ibérica! Sobretudo, Hermanfrid Schubart preparou um fundamento importante para a confiança mútua e para contatos intensivos científicos e amigáveis entre os científicos alemães e da Península Ibérica, contatos que, finalmente, são também refletidos nesta publicação.

Inhaltsverzeichnis / Índice / Table of Contents

Widmung	V
Vorwort / Preâmbulo / Foreword	XI
<i>Dirce Marzoli</i>	
Vorwort / Prefácio / Prefacio / Preface	XV
<i>Martin Bartelheim – Roland Gauß – Michael Kunst</i>	
Die Kupferzeitliche Metallurgie in Zambujal und im Südwesten der Iberischen Halbinsel	1
<i>Martin Bartelheim – Roland Gauß – Michael Kunst</i>	
Copper Age Metallurgy at Zambujal and the Southwest Iberian Peninsula / A metalurgia calcolítica no Zambujal e no Sudoeste da Península Ibérica	11
<i>Martin Bartelheim – Roland Gauß – Michael Kunst</i>	
Zambujal and Copper Age Settlement in Estremadura (Portugal) / Zambujal und die kupferzeitliche Besiedlung der portugiesischen Estremadura / Zambujal e o povoamento da Idade do Cobre na Estremadura (Portugal)	27
<i>Michael Kunst</i>	
Metallographic Analyses of Copper-Based Objects Excavated at Zambujal, Portugal / Metallographische Analyse von Kupferobjekten aus Zambujal, Portugal / Análise metalográfica de objetos em cobre do Zambujal, Portugal	65
<i>Quanyu Wang – Barbara S. Ottaway</i>	
Metallographic and Experimental Contributions to Copper Objects from Zambujal / Metallographische und experimentelle Untersuchungen zu Kupferobjekten aus Zambujal / Estudos metalográficos e experimentais de objetos em cobre do Zambujal	91
<i>Marcus Schreiner</i>	
Experimental Smelting of Copper Ores and Their Relation to Chalcolithic Smelting Activities in the Portuguese Estremadura / Experimente zum Verhütten von Kupfererz und die kupferzeitlichen Befunde aus der portugiesischen Estremadura / Experiências no âmbito da fundição de minério de cobre e os achados calcolíticos da Estremadura portuguesa	109
<i>Erica Hanning – Gert Goldenberg</i>	

Construtores e metalurgistas. Faseamento e cronologia pelo radiocarbono da ocupação calcolítica do São Pedro (Redondo, Alentejo Central) / Baumeister und Metallurgen. Relative Chronologie und Radiokarbondatierungen der kupferzeitlichen Besiedlung von São Pedro (Redondo, Alentejo Central) / Builders and Metal Workers: Chronological Phases and Radiocarbon Dates from the Chalcolithic Fortification of São Pedro (Redondo, Central Alentejo) 139

Rui Mataloto – Roland Gauß

Copper Age Metallurgy in the Upper Alentejo: Metallurgical Remains from São Pedro and Fonte Ferrenha / Kupferzeitliche Metallurgie im oberen Alentejo: Metallurgische Funde und Befunde aus São Pedro und Fonte Ferrenha / Metalurgia calcolítica no Alto Alentejo: Achados e vestígios metalúrgicos em São Pedro e Fonte Ferrenha 165

Roland Gauß – Rui Mataloto – Manuel Calado

O povoamento da Idade do Bronze no sul de Portugal / Die Besiedlung Südportugals zur Bronzezeit / The Bronze Age Settlement in South Portugal 185

António M. Monge Soares

La producción metalúrgica del III milenio a.C. en el Suroeste de Extremadura / Die Metallproduktion im 3. Jt. BC in der südwestlichen Extremadura / Metallurgical Production in the 3rd. Millennium BC. in the Southwest of Extremadura 215

Mark A. Hunt Ortiz – Víctor Hurtado Pérez

Estructuras de fuego relacionadas con la temprana metalurgia del cobre: una revisión / Feuerstellen der frühen Kupfermetallurgie: eine Revision / Fire Structures Related to Early Copper Metallurgy: A review 233

Salvador Rovira

Mining Archaeological Prospection for Prehistoric Copper Ore Mining Activities in Portugal (Alentejo and Algarve, 2004–2007) / Montanarchäologische Prospektion nach Spuren des prähistorischen Kupfererzbergbaus in Portugal (Alentejo und Algarve 2004–2007) / Prospeção arqueometalúrgica com base nos indícios da produção pré-histórica de cobre em Portugal (Alentejo e Algarve 2004–2007) 251

Gert Goldenberg – Erica Hanning

Copper Ore Resources and Prehistoric Exploitation in Southwestern Spain / Kupfererzvorkommen und der prähistorische Bergbau in Südwestspanien / Recursos minerales de cobre y minería prehistórica en el suroeste de España ... 281

Juan Aurelio Pérez Macías

Arqueologia Mineira – »Montanarchäologie« – Arqueologia da Economia. Características básicas de um sistema descritivo sistematizado para a mineração e metalurgia na Pré-História, na Antiguidade Clássica e na História Antiga / Bergbauarchäologie – »Montanarchäologie« – Wirtschaftsarchäologie. Grundzüge des Bergbaus und der Metallurgie in der Ur- und Frühgeschichte und im klassischen Altertum / Mining Archaeology – »Montanarchäologie« – Economic Archaeology. Basic Features of Systematics for Prehistoric, Ancient, and Early Historic Mining and Metallurgy	303
<i>Thomas Stöllner – Gerd Weisgerber (†)</i>	

Glossary	359
<i>Thomas Stöllner – Gerd Weisgerber (†) – António M. Monge Soares – Salvador Rovira</i>	

General Index	367
---------------------	-----

Geographical Index	378
--------------------------	-----

Personal Name Index	391
---------------------------	-----

Copper Ore Resources and Prehistoric Exploitation in Southwestern Spain

Juan Aurelio Pérez Macías

1. Introduction

The southwestern Iberian Peninsula has so many mineral deposits that it is impossible to plot every single mining concession with copper minerals onto a small map (fig. 1)¹. From an archaeological point of view, the prehistoric and Roman exploitation of these massive polymetallic sulphides within this density of deposits has always been emphasized. The extent of these mineralizations – some of which still have large reserves due to a lack of a technology that can separate the distinct minerals – are useful for explaining particular historical processes, such as the Megalithic Culture colonization, that would have brought the first mining prospectors. Sometimes such conclusions do not stop with the geological description of the minerals and the weathering processes that they have undergone. The general aspects of weathering are marked by such geological principals as leaching and cementation of its metallic substances. This also needs to be studied in detail, because such general principals do not always behave in the same way on every occasion. Additionally, in order to approach prehistoric mining, it is essential to know the arrangement and form of the minerals in each orebody or vein. The mere existence of copper minerals, even when abundant and of high quality, does not mean that they were exploitable using the technology available in that epoch. For example, it seems clear that the massive polymetallic deposits in Andévalo and Alentejo were not exploited during prehistory for the production of copper. The As (arsenic) will be explained below together with the processes of oxidation and weathering of the primary sulphides. Copper minerals are not present in the superficial zones there, which would have been the most accessible to prehistoric mining, but rather in the secondary enrichment zone, which was not exploited until the Roman Imperial period. Prehistoric, as well as Roman, mining exploited the minerals in the oxidation zone, i.e. copper oxides and carbonates.

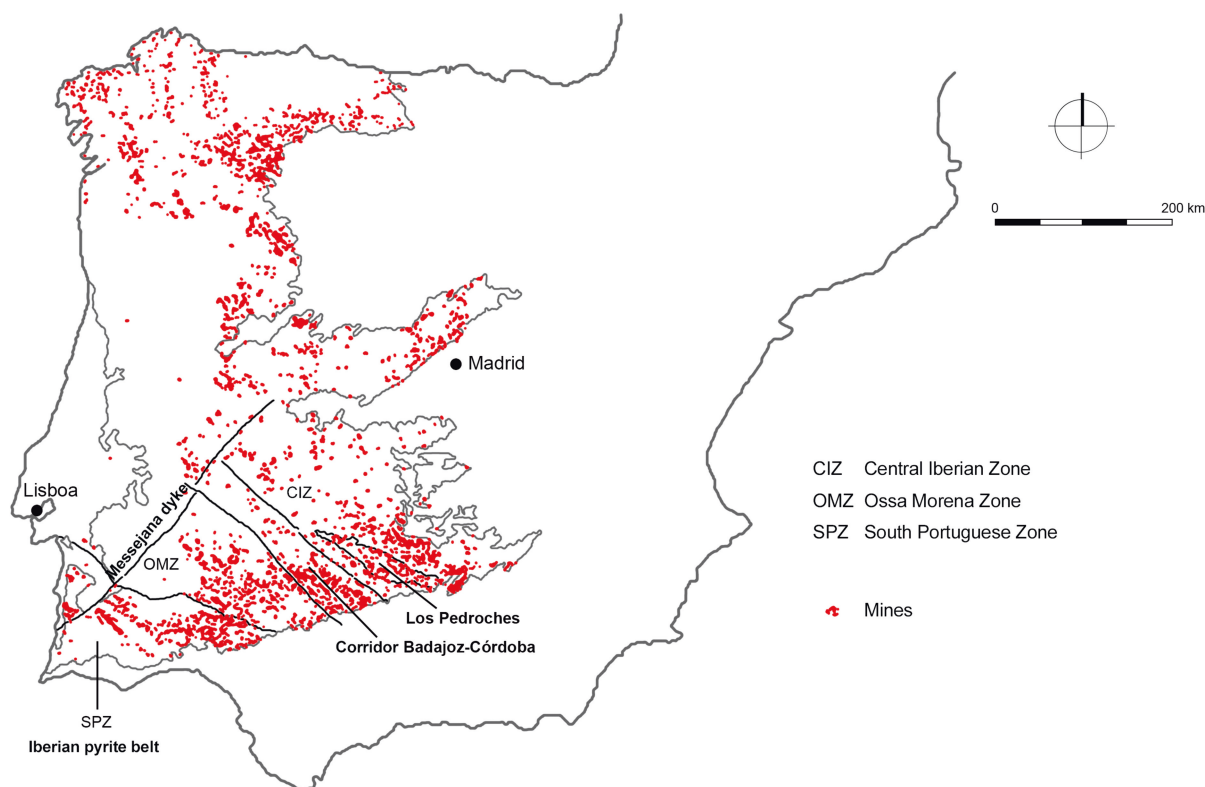
A second question which needs to be discussed is the composition of the ore minerals. Geologists from the last century have already explained that the seams are mainly formed from diverse minerals, although some minerals may dominate over others. When catalogued in this way, a mining site is converted into an important problem, where, for example, a mineralization with antimony sulphides (stibnite) can also contain copper sulphide and carbonates as accessory minerals, like at Nerón (Cerro de Andévalo, Huelva)². Such sites would never be inventoried as a copper deposit in a description of mines in the southwest of the Peninsula, even though these minor minerals could have been beneficial ores for prehistoric and Roman mining activities.

What has contributed to a large amount of confusion about the knowledge of all of these mineral deposits is that they are seen through the eyes of a geologist or mining engineer, who logically has other interests than an archaeologist. Their view tends to gauge and estimate the quality of the minerals (in bulk), which includes the ore and gangue material of the mineralization. This analysis does not stop with the composition of the non-major minerals, i. e. those that are not economically feasible for exploitation. In this way he slants very important information for those who want to study pre-industrial mining; where the mineral was extracted in a selective manner and if it is precise, whether it did not touch the host rock, a technique known in mining as ›method of theft‹.

This information that comes to us from the geological and mining institutes and from the geological services is also not always complete or systematic. Exploration and sondages are meant for mineralizations that can be exploited and not for small structures that are not economically viable. It is possible to find mineralizations that were intensely worked in prehistory and during the

1 In the province of Huelva, it is possible to count the concessions on one hand, from the solicitations found in the Catálogo de Cartografía Histórica de Huelva, Junta de Andalucía, Consejería de Obras Públicas y Transportes, Seville (1995).

2 For this information, I would like to thank Prof. Sáez Ramos of the Departamento de Geología de la Facultad de Ciencias Experimentales de la Universidad de Huelva.



1 The Iberian Massif as geological core of the Iberian Peninsula during the Precambrian era and Palaeozoic period, from Pérez – Schattner 2013, 242, fig. 2.

Roman period, but are not even listed on current metallogenic maps. Case in point is the small lode near the Bronze Age settlement of El Trastejón (Zufre, Huelva) that has an oxidation zone composed of iron and copper carbonates. Metallurgical remains found in the excavation of this settlement have been associated with copper ore occurrences from Minas de Cala (Dolores), situated more than 15 km away, even though the lode that is less than 1 km distant would also be a good area for the procurement of such copper minerals. This apparent contradiction is not the fault of the archaeologists who were investigating the settlement, since it is not possible to find any reference to these copper lodes in the area, and it was discovered unintentionally during a field survey. Another case is the mine Rizón (Zalamea la Real, Huelva), for which no geological information exists, but was probably worked at least during the Roman period, based on the moderately sized slag heaps found in its environs.

Thus, it should not come as a surprise that the descriptions of copper mineralizations in the southwestern part of the Peninsula also include lead sulphide, complex sulphides, and iron oxide mines. In these mines, there are also copper minerals that could have been exploited

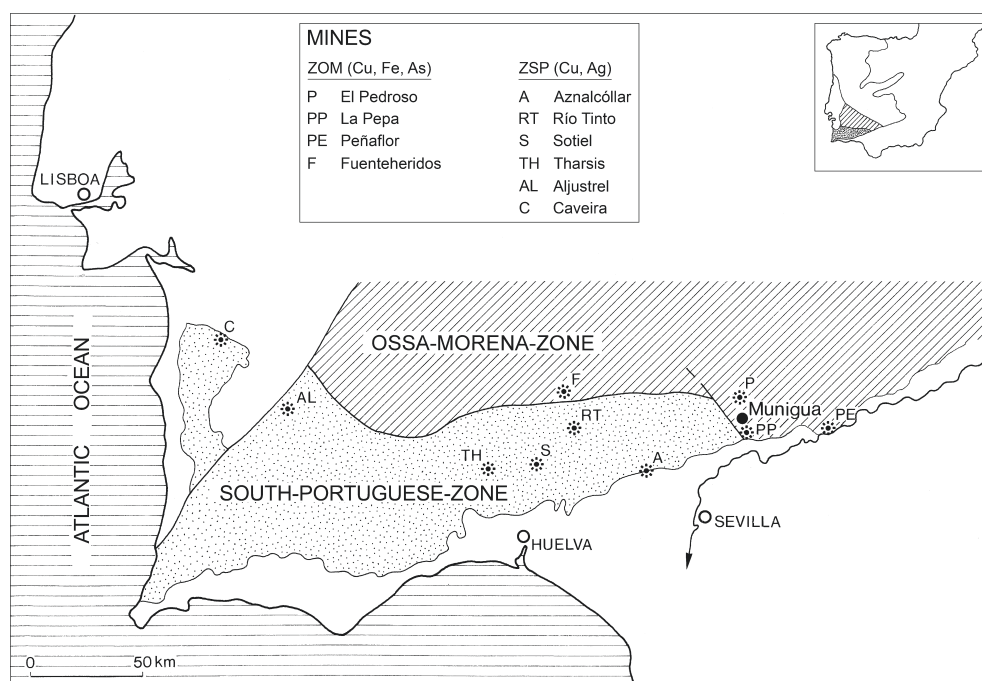
in antiquity. In the inventory of copper deposits listed below, we have followed a classification that follows the geological zones in which they are found, such as massive mineralizations, those of volcano-sedimentary origin, and small lenses or veins that are exhalative (stockwork) or hydrothermal in origin. As previously explained, this inventory is not exhaustive, but constitutes a starting point for a mining archaeological investigation, which for the most part still needs to be developed³.

The mineralizations in southwest Iberia are distributed into two zones: The South Portuguese Zone and the Ossa Morena Zone (fig. 2). Below the South Portuguese Zone are the Tertiary and Quaternary formations of the Baetic Depression, which consist of bands of limestone, sandstone and conglomerates in transgressive formations, Miocene blue marls, and yellowish silts and Pleistocene sands.

The Iberian Pyrite Belt is located within the South Portuguese Zone and is a group of mineralizations of a common origin with large polymetallic sulphide deposits and lenticular bodies of manganese that extend from the mine of Aznalcóllar in the province of Seville to the mine Serra de Caveira in Portugal⁴. The deposits Aznalcóllar,

³ Much of the collected information originates from Gonzalo 1888.

⁴ García 2004.



2 The Hispanic Southwest with the designation of the two ore-bearing zones, from Pérez – Schattner 2013, 241, fig. 1.

Riotinto, Tharsis, Castillo de Buitrón, Sotiel Coronada, São Domingos, and Aljustrel stand out due to their size⁵.

The South Portuguese Zone is delimited to the north by the oldest materials of the Ossa Morena Zone, which occupies in this sector the south of the province of Bada-

joz and the north of the province of Huelva. Within its deposits are abundant vein-type deposits of iron, copper and lead, as well as skarn-type contact metamorphism deposits.

2. Iberian Pyrite Belt

2.1 Polymetallic pyrite ore bodies

The large amount of activity which has taken place in these polymetallic sulphide deposits in southwestern Iberia has led to a very detailed description of the origin of these mineralizations, weathering phenomenon, and the composition of each orebody; an indispensable knowledge for those who wish to understand the evolution of its mining from prehistory onwards.

The geological origin of the pyrite deposits in southwest Iberia has been contemplated since the reactivation of mining activities in the 19th century, and can be used

as a preamble in the explanation of the genesis of most of the mineralizations in southwest Iberia, i. e. those of hydrothermal and volcano-sedimentary origins.

When looking at the studies which theorize about the formation of these mineral bodies, the works of Joaquín Gonzalo y Tarín, David Williams, Gordon Williams, John C. Allan, and Jorge Doetsch⁶, among others, come to mind. These authors explain that genesis of the pyrite orebodies and lenticular bodies of manganese as a result of hydrothermal activity. During the Hercynian orogeny, Lower Carboniferous slates were folded and produced intrusions of porphyritic rocks that have partially surfaced, aligned roughly E-W, following the di-

⁵ The deposit in Las Cruces, hidden underneath Tertiary deposits, was discovered in 1994, and extends the oriental extremity of

the known Pyrite Belt by roughly 12 km to the east of the deposits of de Aznalcóllar, cf. Ovejero 2004a.

⁶ An ample commentary on all of these theories and bibliography of the references can be found in Pinedo 1963, 95–113.

rection of the folds. The appearance of brittle hypogenic rocks was preceded by fractures, bringing into existence at the same time an exit for liquids and vapours which were the main cause of metamorphism in the sedimentary strata and the true vehicle of the metalliferous substances that created these deposits. Torsion broke the porphyritic masses and produced cracks along the contact zone with the slates. The highly pressurized and hot waters dissolved the minerals and ascended through the cracks in the earth's crust where the metals were precipitated at lower pressure and temperatures. These diluted mineral solutions ascended through a network of small channels in the porphyries until they reached zones with favourable lower pressures along the contact zone. There they deposited their metallic content in favourable physio-chemical conditions, which generally occur where the porphyries cut the cleavage of the folds of the adjacent sedimentary rocks and in the salients and entrants of the porphyritic rocks.

Nonetheless, during the 20th century, it was taken into consideration that these pyrite masses were concurrent, stratigraphically and in age, with the rocks that enveloped them⁷. In this way, the genesis of the pyrite orebodies took place during Prehercynian times, and they are volcano-sedimentary in origin. According to this theory, the pyrite masses should have been produced by volcanic emissions through fractures in a marine environment with favourable conditions for the precipitation of the sulphides. The Hercynian orogeny only provoked the metamorphic process, the rifting, remobilizations and consequent transformation of the pyrite deposits, especially in regards to their initial disposition.

The magmatic gasses in a marine environment can be highly soluble and are diluted and spread in the water, or they can be highly insoluble. In the first case, when they do finally precipitate, they create sedimentary formations. When they are insoluble, the sedimentation occurs near the centres of volcanic activity. The components of these sediments can precipitate in various forms; in waters with a high Ph, the minerals tend to form oxides, or carbonates in waters with less oxygen; sulphides tend to form in stagnant and reductive waters. This phenomenon can also be affected by organic influences, fumarolic action, pressure, and temperature. For example, in regards to pyrite and pyrrhotite, the dominance of one or the other depends on the temperature, hydraulic pressure of the hydrogen and the presence of hydrogen sulphide. The mineralogical composition of the deposits is thus variable as a function of these factors.

The majority of researchers agree that the formation of the iron sulphides occurred at a great depth in still waters, where the lack of a current impeded the renewal of oxygen. The action of anaerobic elements, such as bacteria, could have produced the reduction of the sulphides into sulphates. This organic activity could be related to the organic elements which were found in the bulk analyses of some of these minerals. Thus the precipitation of sulphides should also have occurred in an organic medium near or underneath it.

Volcanic activity should have started with the emission of volcanic rocks. Inside these volcanic rocks, one can differentiate between an acidic upper phase and a lower less acidic phase, in which basic lavas with andesitic composition and tuffs dominated. The acidic rocks are mostly lavas and breccias with variable compositions, from rhyolite to dacite. The mineralizations are situated inside a group of volcanic rocks. All of the sulphide masses are associated with a pyroclastic horizon (Transition Series), at the roof of the acidic rocks and below a deposition of Culm-shales (Lower Carboniferous). However, it is also possible that other mineralization horizons could exist between the volcanic rocks.

The sulphide orebodies known in Riotinto are directly connected to a zone of stockworks, which give access to the hydrothermal solutions laden with accessions that precipitated on the marine floor in the form of sulphides. Through these stockworks, the metals and sulphur came from the same basaltic magma as the volcanic rocks, which is indicated by the presence of stannite in the mineralogical formations. The concentration of sulphur and metals occurred thanks to hydrothermal solutions connected to the volcanic centres. In this way the water should have been in continuous recirculation, acting as a source of transport from the volcanic centre to the bottom of the sea. Although no connection has been found between the volcanic centres and the stockworks in the area of Riotinto in which the hydrothermal solutions could have flowed, Félix García Palomero believes that this lack of a connection is because the stockworks disappear at greater depths and its formation was dependent on factors such as the pressure and temperature that affected the hydrothermal solutions on their journey to the bottom of the sea⁸. The massive sulphides were deposited on top of the stockwork and are connected with these pyrite chimneys.

Banding occurred during the sedimentation, due to the varying content of sulphides in the sediments. During compaction, an almost complete recrystallization of the sulphides took place, especially sphalerite,

7 García 1980.

8 García 1980.

chalcopyrite, galena, arsenopyrite, tetrahedrite, baryte and carbonates.

After the volcano-sedimentary activity, the deposits were buried under hundreds of meters of Carboniferous sediments and finally folded during the Hercynian orogeny in the Upper Carboniferous. During this time, the pyrite masses displayed three different stages related with this deformation: in the first stage it behaved like a brittle mass; in the second, the fissures that were produced were filled, mostly with chalcopyrite, sphalerite and galena; and in the third stage cemented breccias were formed by finely crushed sulphides along the faults and other unstable zones. The Hercynian folding created isoclinal folds with a distinct slatiness, reverse faults and thrusts to the south.

Finally, peneplains were formed during the continentalization of the zone, with the formation of the iron caps (gossan), as well as masses of oxides and hydroxides of iron that formed in a marshy setting (transported gossan) and seem to be associated with the evolution of the rivers within the district.

This type of geological evolution of the pyrite belt can be simplified in the following sections:

- Volcanism that deposited rhyolites on the marine floor.
- Pyroclastic rocks and a large amount of sulphides escaped via fractures into the sea.
- Deposition of muds or ferruginous sediments slates.
- Folding that affected the whole zone during the Hercynian orogeny.
- Erosion that breaks apart the massif and allows the outcropping of part of the sulphide mass and probably the disappearance of others.

The mineralizations are intimately connected with volcanic activity. This volcanic activity produced fumarole-type manifestations that emitted sulfur and metals on the seafloor, where they precipitated in the form of sulphides, and formed the origin of the massive sulphides, the unaltered primary mineralization. Sulphides also precipitated in the access fumarolic fissures, producing stockwork type mineralizations. The fumaroles' emissions (massive sulphides), as well as the precipitation of sulphides in the fumaroles' canals (stockwork sulphides) are contemporaneous, and there is a stratigraphic relationship between the two mineralizations. The massive sulphides are in an overlying position in respect to the stockwork deposits. The stockwork mineralizations underwent alterations related to the fumarole process: chloritization, silification, and sericitic al-

teration. When the massive sulphide bodies are not found on top of a stockwork mineralization, it is possible that the deposition of the massive sulphides took place on submarine banks with some amount of gradient and was displaced by gravity from the related stockwork formations.

The mineralizations that were formed by the fumarole emissions are as follows:

- Disseminated mineralization: consists of sulphide crystals within the acidic and basic lavas. It is thought that they were formed from the fluids accompanying the lavas, which were then retained by them during consolidation. Sometimes the disseminated mineralization was formed by hydrothermal alteration of pyrites in the host rock, which can contain copper and zinc sulphides along with pyrite from hydrothermal alteration.
- Mineralization in veins (stockwork): consists of a system of sulphide veins related to the centres of fumarole activity. It is very irregular, the mineralization ranges from a disseminated mineralization to a complete lack of host rock and only sulphides.
- Sedimentary mineralization (massive sulphides): formed on the seafloor by the crystallization of the mineral components contained within them. They have a stratiform structure and appear in the form of large lenses or in thin layers. The crystallization is not always produced in a manner parallel to the deposition of the volcanic rocks and can originate afterwards from the elements contained in the waters and sediments. Occasionally this forms a disseminated mineralization.
- Mineralizations in tectonic fractures: produced when a previously formed mineralization is subjected to folding with remobilization towards the fracture zones. This remobilization can establish micro-remobilizations in existing veins and recrystallization, especially of the quartz, galena, chalcopyrite, baryte, calcite, fahlores and arsenopyrites.

Generally, these sulphide deposits in southwestern Iberia are composed of complex ores formed by an association of minerals dominated by pyrite⁹. Within these sulphides, the principle elements are iron and sulphur, which account for 91 % of the mineral body. Silica accounts for up to 4 % of the total mass and the remaining 5 % is made up of minor elements including copper, lead, zinc, arsenic, gold, silver, cobalt, selenium, cadmium, thallium, indium, germanium, nickel, manganese, titanium, bismuth and antimony. The most abundant of

9 For the most complete listing of these mines see Pinedo 1963.

these are copper (ca 0.3–1.5 %), lead (0.2–0.7 %), zinc (0.4–2.0 %) and arsenic (0.2–0.7 %). Except for accumulations in the secondary enrichment zone, the other components are found in such small concentrations, that their percentages are expressed in grams per ton.

Within the pyrite mines, it is also possible to find sulphides with important proportions of galena, sphalerite or chalcopryrite, known as complex sulphides¹⁰. Some of these complex sulphide mines include the mine of Monte Romero (Almonaster la Real) and the group of mines in Vuelta Falsa – El Toro in the Rivera de Malagón (Puebla de Guzmán – Paymogo, Huelva), which includes Romanera, la Sierrecilla, El Cura, Nuestra Señora del Carmen, and Vuelta Falsa. The content of zinc and lead dominates over copper in these mines; the mine of Romanera, for example, contains, 0.38 % Cu, 3.35 % Pb and 6.21 % Zn.

These complex pyrites can also appear within the normal pyrite masses, and are richer in zinc, lead, and arsenic. Generally, they are located in the roof and walls of the masses, although they have also been detected as lenses or small masses within the deposit. The following primary minerals have been identified: pyrite FeS_2 (which is easily altered by oxygen into ferrous and ferric sulphate, as well as hematite and limonite); marcasite FeS_2 (decomposes more rapidly than pyrite and forms limonite); pyrrhotite $\text{Fe}(1-x)\text{S}$, also known as magnetic pyrite (transforms into pyrite, limonite, hematite, and siderite); pentlandite $(\text{Fe},\text{Ni})_9\text{S}_8$ (associated with chalcopryrite in the massive sulphides); native copper Cu (usually present as sheets, filaments, or dendrites); chalcopryrite CuFeS_2 (frequently auriferous, argentiferous, and/or cobaltiferous, and has the tendency to convert into secondary copper sulphides: chalcocite and covellite, copper carbonates: malachite and azurite, and copper sulphates, i. e. blue vitriol); bornite Cu_5FeS_4 ; arsenopyrite FeAsS ; galena PbS (found in long belts alternating with sphalerite and chalcopryrite. Transforms into cerussite PbCO_3 and can be argentiferous); sphalerite ZnS ; tetrahedrite $(\text{Cu},\text{Fe})_{12}\text{Sb}_4\text{S}_{13}$ (also known as fahlore); cuprite Cu_2O ; tenorite CuO (frequently found in the upper zones of the sulphide deposits, the black colouring gives it its Spanish common names of ›negrillos‹ or ›cobre negro‹); malachite $\text{Cu}_2\text{CO}_3(\text{OH})_2$; azurite $\text{Cu}_3(\text{CO}_3)_2(\text{OH})_2$ (associated with malachite in the superficial zones of some deposits); blue vitriol CuSO_4 ; green vitriol FeSO_4 ; chalcocite Cu_2S ; magnetite Fe_3O_4 (abundant as nodules in basic rocks); limonite $\text{FeO}(\text{OH})\cdot n\text{H}_2\text{O}$; goethite $\text{FeO}(\text{OH})$; hematite Fe_2O_3 ; siderite FeCO_3 ; baryte BaSO_4 ¹¹.

Additionally, Fernando Rambaud lists other minor minerals: melnikovite FeFe_2S_4 ; loellingite FeAs_2 ; berthierite FeSb_2S_4 ; covellite CuS ; chalcotibite CuSbS_2 ; bournonite PbCuSbS_3 ; enargite Cu_3AsS_4 ; famatinite Cu_3SbS_4 ; witherite BaCO_3 ; umangite Cu_3Se_2 ; jamesonite $\text{Pb}_4\text{FeSb}_6\text{S}_{14}$; meneghinite $\text{Pb}_{13}\text{Sb}_7\text{S}_{23}$; bismuthinite Bi_2S_3 ; smaltite $(\text{Co},\text{Fe},\text{Ni})\text{As}_2$; safflorite $(\text{Co},\text{Fe})\text{As}_2$; cobaltite CoAsS ; gersdorffite NiAsS ; ullmannite NiSbS ; rammelsbergite NiAs_2 ; linnaeite $\text{Co}^{+2}\text{Co}^{+3}_2\text{S}_4$; hauchecornite $\text{Ni}_9\text{Bi}(\text{Sb},\text{Bi})\text{S}_8$; native gold; native bismuth; calcite CaCO_3 ¹².

The same author also cites other minerals that are accepted by the Royal School of Mines, London: argentite Ag_2S ; stembergite AgFe_2S_3 ; stromeyerite AgCuS ; pyrargyrite Ag_3SbS_3 ; proustite Ag_3AsS_3 ; native silver; gratonite $\text{Pb}_9\text{As}_4\text{S}_{15}$; tenorite CuO ; oligiste Fe_2O_3 ; ilmenite FeTiO_3 ; cerussite PbCO_3 ; melanterite $\text{FeSO}_4 \cdot 7\text{H}_2\text{O}$; chrysocolla $(\text{Cu},\text{Al})_2\text{H}_2\text{Si}_2\text{O}_5(\text{OH})_4 \cdot n\text{H}_2\text{O}$; zircon ZrSiO_4 ; jarosite $\text{KFe}_3(\text{SO}_4)_2(\text{OH})_6$; plumbojarosite $\text{Pb}_{0.5}\text{Fe}_3(\text{SO}_4)_2(\text{OH})_6$; argentojarosite $\text{AgFe}_3(\text{SO}_4)_2(\text{OH})_6$; beudantite $\text{PbFe}_3(\text{AsO}_4)(\text{SO}_4)(\text{OH})_6$; chlorargyrite AgCl ; scorodit $\text{FeAsO}_4 \cdot 2\text{H}_2\text{O}$.

From the point of view of its mining, the most interesting phenomenon to comment on is the weathering of these minerals, which originate from transformations and enrichments and result in a vertical zonification of the ore bodies in accordance to a predominance of one or another of the minerals. Three different levels of alteration have been described for these ore bodies. Of these, the most interesting level when studying ancient mining is the most superficial one, the oxidation or infiltration zone, which is situated between the topographical surface and the subterranean phreatic surface. It is directly influenced by the infiltration of groundwater into the sulphide ore bodies. The characteristics of this zone are:

- Formation of oxide minerals
- Vertical movement of groundwater
- Typical phenomena:
 - Disappearance of the sulphur
 - Dispersion of certain mineral elements
 - Formation of oxide minerals

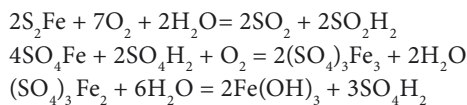
Fundamental in the involved relationships is the superficial water that carries dissolved oxygen and results in an oxidizing reagent. This oxidation zone can be of a large magnitude, and is roughly 80 meters thick in Cerro Colorado (Riotinto). The activity of some of the original metals in the oxidation zone is as follows:

¹⁰ For the classification of these mines and the composition of the minerals see Pinedo 1963.

¹¹ Pinedo 1963.

¹² Rambaud 1969.

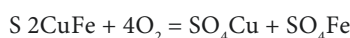
– *Iron*. In oxidizing and humid conditions, pyrite reacts to form iron hydroxides.



These iron hydroxides are not very soluble and separate in the form of a gel that dehydrates and transforms into limonite. The final ferric hydroxide is considered the producer of a series of mineral varieties related by their degree of hydration and their appearance. Most of the limonite in these outcrops is hematite (Fe_2O_3) and goethite (Fe_2O) along with variable quantities of jarosite.

The gossan is formed as a consequence of the almost total insolubility of the hydroxides, which are deposited and appear in the oxidation zone. Most of the other constituents of the iron sulphides are eliminated, resulting in a considerable augmentation of the iron content.

– *Copper*. Contrary to iron, the copper content is lowered in the oxidation zone. Chalcopyrite is oxidized and transformed into copper sulphate, which is soluble and migrates downwards, and the iron sulphate is transformed into limonite and sulphur, which can then be transformed into sulphuric acid.



– *Zinc*. Zinc sulphate also easily dissolves and migrates.



– *Lead*. Lead sulphate only reacts with great difficulty and quite slowly with ground water. It does, however, have a tendency to transform into lead carbonate. Because of this and its only slight capacity to react, it is possible to find some galena in the oxidation zone. The sulphates and carbonates that have already formed, create a film and impede the penetration of oxygen into the rest of the mineral body.



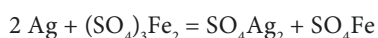
In this infiltration zone, certain lead oxide minerals appear with a certain frequency, like plumbojarosite $\text{Pb}_{0.5}\text{Fe}_3(\text{SO}_4)_2(\text{OH})_6$ or beudantite $\text{PbFe}_3(\text{AsO}_4)(\text{SO}_4)(\text{OH})_6$.

– *Barium*. Its behaviour is similar to those of lead. Barium sulphate (baryte) is not very soluble and certain quantities can accumulate in the oxidation zone.

– *Gold*. Gold resists dissolution and is found in the oxidation zone, leading to a residual concentration via the loss of other more mobile elements. Nevertheless, some of the gold is slowly transported through the oxidation zone, concentrating in the lowest areas.

The movement of gold can be explained by various processes: mechanical immigrations of the particles, or in colloidal aqueous solutions according to sulphuration or halogenation processes. The sulphuration depends on the abundance of the sulphur that is produced by the sulphuric acid and ferric sulphate, when these react, especially the latter, they can partially dissolve the gold and slowly transport it downwards. Gold, which is transported colloiddally, can be deposited by the action of the electrolytes and under the influence of certain minerals, such as baryte, kaolinite, and quartz which can precipitate it from solution.

– *Silver*. Silver is more abundant than gold, and is also relatively enriched in the oxidation zone by the elimination of other elements. Part of the silver can react with the ferric sulphide:



Silver sulphate, and including silver, are very instable in the oxidation zone which permits that it is sometimes precipitated from solution and deposited as Cl Ag or also as native silver. However, it is more common to encounter earthy yellowish accumulations of argentojarosite $\text{AgFe}_3(\text{SO}_4)_2(\text{OH})_6$. In the case of silver, the immigration conditions are somewhat more favourable than those for gold, and permit better displacements.

By this process of lixiviation and cementation, the oxidation of these polymetallic massive sulphide deposits forms three clearly defined zones: the superficial cap of the gossan, mainly composed of iron oxides and hydroxides that have been lixiviated of almost all of the copper, zinc, and original sulphides; a cementation zone below the phreatic surface; the secondary enrichment zone, where the copper and zinc are mainly precipitated, is rich in high quality copper sulphides (chalcocite, covellite, melaconite and tetrahedrite); below this the original unaltered sulphides (primary sulphides).

Within the oxidation zone, three successively deeper subzones have also been described, although they are not always present¹³. The most common and of the greatest

interest for the study is the uppermost, most prominent superficial subzone of oxide minerals or gossan (iron cap). It is the most extensive and in certain areas the only one present, and can reach depths of up to 70 meters. It is characterized by the gossan, which is present in certain quantities depending on the quantity of original sulphides. Frequently the rocks near the gossan undergo an intensive limonitization due to transported limonite impregnations, while in some stockworks kaolinization is also frequent and gives the rocks a typical white colour. This alteration is the result of the action of solutions formed during the oxidation of the sulphides.

The gossan subzone is the most intensely weathered and therefore undergoes the greatest amount of modification. Its importance is centred on the gossan, due to the possibilities derived from the concentration of metallic elements, such as gold and silver. In these iron oxide and hydroxide outcrops, it is possible to find small concentrations of gold, silver, arsenic, barium and lead – elements that do not react with the acidic waters as easily as copper and zinc. Larger quantities of gold and silver accumulate in the base of the gossan, where it is in contact with the cementation zone of secondary copper sulphides and where clayey minerals (hydrated iron sulphates, jarosites) have accumulated, sometimes with economically viable amounts of silver. Williams¹⁴ investigated a layer of earth with varied colours and little thickness that was located at the base of the gossan of Cerro Salomón. The analysis of its composition detected, among others, the presence of jarosite, plumbojarosite, pyrargyrite, argentojarosite, argentite, stembergite, stromeyerite, proustite, native silver and native gold. However, the formation of these jarositic levels rich in silver depends on the existence of sufficient levels of silver in the primary sulphides and thus determines the viability of its formation. Not all of the mines in the Iberian Pyrite Belt have jarositic levels worth exploiting. It is also possible that a single mining district can contain some bodies which have such levels while others do not¹⁵. Metallurgical studies carried out on the Roman slag heaps associated with these mines show that these silver enrichments in the jarosite subzones were present in the orebodies of Filón Norte in Riotinto (Lago, Salomón and Dehesa), the orebodies of Centro, Filón Sur and Almagrera in Tharsis, as well as Cueva de la Mora, Castillo de Buitrón, Sotiel Coronada, Herrerías, Descamisada, Lagunazo, Lapilla, Prado Vicioso, La Zarza, Vulcano, Poderosa, Romanera, San Platón, San Miguel,

San Telmo, Umbría de Palomino, and São Domingos. The jarositic levels do not contain economically viable quantities of silver in Filón Norte and Masa Bullones in Tharsis, Filón Sur and Masa Planes in Riotinto, nor in Aguas Teñidas, Cibeles, Concepción, Chaparrita, El Carpio, Lomero-Poyatos, Mimbrera, San Eduardo, Confesionarios de las Herrerías, and Aljustrel¹⁶.

The most interesting relationship for prehistoric copper mining is that the superficial zones of these massive polymetallic pyrite deposits (gossan) did not contain copper minerals, which had migrated to the secondary enrichment zone, and only rarely had outcrops of copper carbonates. This explains why prehistoric copper mining, which was preferably based on the extraction of copper carbonates from the oxidation zone, is sparsely represented, and the mining tools found in this area can be associated with silver mining. A paradigmatic case is the study of the settlement of Monte Romero (Almonaster la Real, Huelva) which is situated above a complex sulphide deposit rich in lead, copper and silver¹⁷. Its complex minerals are rich in copper in the cementation zone, principally native copper, followed by secondary copper-silver sulphides. This example can be used for other sites with prehistoric stone hammers in pyrite orebodies, such as Riotinto, Aznalcóllar, Almagrera and San Platón, which are associated with metallurgical occurrences with argentiferous production¹⁸. In these mines, where the primary sulphides are poor in concentrations of silver, there was also no prehistoric silver mining, since there were no viable percentages of lead or silver in the gossan. Only later, with Roman mining activities which developed engineering capable of reaching the secondary enrichment zone, was it possible to start the first mining activities for the production of copper.

2.2 Secondary mineralizations

Secondary copper mineralization can appear near these large pyrite masses where, in some cases, superficial copper carbonates can occur and which were mined in pre- and protohistoric periods.

One of the best known examples is the mineralization at the mine of Santa Bárbara in the mining complex of Minas de Herrerías (Puebla de Guzmán, Huelva), which is composed of copper carbonates, cuprite and native copper that were produced from the complete

14 Williams 1962.

15 Pérez 1998.

16 For the composition of the slags from these mines see Blanco – Rothenberg 1981; Domergue 1987; Pérez 1998.

17 Kassianidou 1993.

18 Pérez 1996.

weathering and erosion of a pyrite mass. The acidic water produced from the weathering decomposed the neighbouring chalks and freed the copper, which was leached from the carbonates in the spilites¹⁹.

Another interesting case of secondary mineralizations of copper is at the Corta Esperanza in Tharsis, where these copper minerals were precipitated in the chalks by the weathering and erosion of the Filón Sur. During modern exploitation, up to 30,000 tons of these minerals were extracted, in particular chalcocite and malachite. This is the only mineralization in Tharsis that has superficial copper carbonates and the only one that could be associated with the metallurgy of Cabezo Juré. The minerals found in Cabezo Juré, malachite, cuprite and chalcocite²⁰, cannot originate from the supergene enrichment zone of the masses in Tharsis since no copper carbonates exist there, at least not this type of mineralization, where the copper precipitated in the form of carbonates in contact with the chalks.

Other known examples of prehistoric mining of copper carbonates could appear in the oxidation zone of stockwork mineralizations. Secondary mineralizations comprised of copper carbonates (malachite and azurite) can occur, which impregnate the volcanic rocks and occasionally outcrop on the surface, such is the case at the mine of Cuchillares (Campofrío)²¹.

2.3 Vein-type mineralizations

Within the South Portuguese Zone, there is also a large quantity of veins, including copper, lead-zinc, and antimony. These mineralizations contain a hydrothermal fill, of low temperature, and are above fissures or dikes. Some are found in the batholith of Campofrío – Castillo de las Guardas and others in sedimentary or volcano-sedimentary sequences²².

In the batholith of Campofrío – Castillo de las Guardas, the veins are found in quartz or porphyritic-granitic dikes, and the mineralization is of chalcopyrite or pyrite, with malachite-azurite, hematite, and limonite as accessory minerals. A characteristic deposit is the copper vein of Valdehiguera (Campofrío), which is very rich in copper carbonates²³. Other mineralizations, with disseminated pyrite and chalcopyrite in quartz veins, are situated in Monte Carmona and Majuelo (Campofrío). Within the municipality of Aracena is the concession of

Tres Amigos, which contains pyrite, chalcopyrite and malachite in a small porphyritic dike with a disseminated mineralization. In Castillo de las Guardas, the vein structures of Valquemado and La Llana stand out with their quartz veins containing chalcopyrite, malachite, hematite, and limonite²⁴.

In the volcano-sedimentary sequence, there are quartz veins, following the direction of the chalks. The mineralization forms pockets, strings and lenses of up to two meters thick with chalcopyrite, pyrite, bornite, chalcocite, malachite, cuprite and iron oxides. In these same copper sulphides mines, the following mines stand out:

– Ratera/Sierra de Rite group (*Valverde del Camino*)

This is a typical example of the deposits and is formed by various copper sulphide veins that extend into four sectors: Cabezo de los Silillos, La Ratera, Diego Díaz, and Masegoso²⁵. The veins outcrop in quartz crests with iron oxides, and the mineralization is of chalcopyrite associated with pyrite. However, in the easternmost veins – those of the concessions of Masegoso and Segunderalejo – there are also copper oxides (cuprite), copper carbonates (malachite) and copper sulphides (chalcocite and chalcopyrite). The potency of the veins varies, and the copper minerals appear as pockets within a quartzite gangue. In Masegoso, the vein is between 2 and 6 meters thick, with carbonates and iron oxides on the surface. In the mine of Ratera, the principal vein is 2.50 m thick with quartz, iron oxides and carbonates in the upper levels.

All of these veins were exploited in Roman times, and some of the workings are preserved in the form of galleries at Cabezo de los Silos and Ratera, but the prehistoric exploitation is in evidence in the sector of Masegoso, where grooved stone hammers occur in abundance²⁶.

– Pozuelo group (*Zalamea la Real*)

The best known mine in this group is Chinflón (Vendida), although there are other veins nearby that are not well investigated, such as the mine of Cura. In Chinflón, the mineralization is comprised of pyrite and chalcopyrite with malachite in the oxidation zone. According to the data from the exploitation in 1929, at least 14 tons of copper carbonates were extracted. It is the first prehistoric mine that has been excavated on the Iberian Peninsula²⁷, with ceramic material that points to a chronology in the Late Bronze Age, with no continuation of exploita-

19 Pinedo 1963, 241.

20 Nocete 2004.

21 Blanco – Rothenberg 1981.

22 Sánchez – Florido 1993.

23 Pérez et al. 1990.

24 Sánchez – Florido 1993.

25 Pinedo 1963, 480–486.

26 Blanco – Rothenberg 1981.

27 Rothenberg – Blanco 1980.

tion into the Orientalizing period²⁸. Evidence from modern exploitation demonstrates that the abandonment of the mine was not caused by a lack of copper carbonates, since large reserves were still present.

– *Sierra de Tejada (Escacena del Campo) group*

Another important group of mines with copper sulphide veins is located in the Sierra de Tejada. The minerals include iron and copper oxides and copper carbonates, but with copper sulphides in the depths, which are sometimes argentiferous and accompanied by lead and zinc sulphides.

Within these vein structures, those of Mesas de las Minas (Trinidad) stand out: they are located in the chinks and are composed of five parallel veins running east-west, ca. 300 meters long, and with a breadth of up to 65 cm. They are composed to copper sulphides that outcrop in the form of abundant amounts of iron oxides and copper carbonates in the oxidation zone. The concession of Ángeles is composed of small quartz veins that are found within the chinks with mottled areas of iron oxides, copper carbonates, and copper sulphides. All of these veins are found along a fault roughly 6 km wide, and extends in the direction of Cueva del Monje, Barcita, Barranco Abadejo, Tallista, Mancha de los Venados, Cumbres de las Navas and La Caba. The length of these veins is variable, from 250 meters to 2 km: the vein at Barcita reaches up to 1,200 m in length; the Mancha de los Venados is 800 m, and Cumbre de las Navas is 800 m long. All of these veins are composed of copper sulphides, although some also contain lead and zinc arsenides.

Large amounts of grooved stone mining mauls have been found at all of these veins²⁹.

– *San Cristóbal (Calañas) group*

This is another type of vein formation that is found in the chinks, mainly composed of chalcopryrite, but very rich in copper carbonates in the superficial zones. It was exploited during Roman and prehistoric times. Large quantities of grooved stone hammers can be found in the modern mining tips³⁰.

– *Conchita (Alonso) group*

This contains a principal vein, ca. 600 m long and 1.5 m wide. The primary mineralization consists of copper sulphides with silicified copper carbonates and iron oxides in the oxidation zone³¹.

– *Cabezo de los Silos/Monterrubio (Puebla de Guzmán) group*

The vein is found in the carboniferous chinks and is distinguished by a ferruginous outcrop and rubefaction of the chinks. It is ca. 70 m long and contains predominantly chalcopryrite. Some small copper veins have impregnated the surrounding chinks and created a secondary copper carbonate mineralization³².

– *Peñuelas (Paymogo) group*

This group consists of two parallel veins that join deeper down and have a breadth that varies between 1.5 and 2 meters. The mineralization contains pyrite and chalcopryrite, as well as secondary copper sulphides (chalcocite) in the supergene enrichment zones³³.

– *Becerra (Paymogo) group*

There is very little geological information available for this group, except that it is rich in chalcopryrite³⁴.

– *Malagón (Paymogo y Puebla de Guzmán) group*

This group contains quartz veins within the chinks, which can be up to 2 km long and contain predominantly pyrite, copper sulphides, zinc sulphides, argentiferous galena, a mixture of iron sulphides, lead, silver, zinc and copper. Some ferro-cupreous veins also contain argentiferous fahlore. The concessions of Cerrejón del Tamujoso and Barranco de Trimpancho are particularly notable.

These copper vein deposits are composed of carbonates in the upper part of the mineralization and iron and copper sulphides in the lowest levels, sometimes associated with somewhat argentiferous galena. The copper sulphide veins are more often found in small discontinuous quartz veins within the chinks, as well as forming inclusions or impregnations within the chalk itself³⁵.

– *Corumbel (Manzanilla, La Palma del Condado and Paterina del Campo) group*

This is an ore field known by the name Minas del Río Corumbel³⁶. The quartz-bearing veins extend into the chinks and have complex compositions, distinguished by their amounts of lead and zinc. They are related to east-west running fractures and the mineralization consists of cassiterite, sphalerite, arsenopryrite, tourmaline,

28 Pellicer – Hurtado 1980.

29 Gonzalo 1888.

30 Pérez 1996.

31 Pinedo 1963, 478.

32 Pinedo 1963, 543.

33 Pinedo 1963, 468.

34 Pinedo 1963, 471.

35 Pinedo 1963, 360–363.

36 Sáez et al. 1989.

muscovite, argentiferous galena, pyrite, pyrrhotite, marcasite, and chalcopyrite³⁷.

Notable concessions include Las Completas, Florida, Nuestra Señora del Amparo and Victoria; many of which contained grooved stone mining hammers.

3. Ossa Morena

It is possible that there are more deposits in the Ossa Morena zone than in the South Portuguese Zone, but the magnitude of the deposits of the Iberian Pyrite Belt is lacking. The vast majority are vein-type deposits that form part of long structures, sometimes discontinuous, with different types of sulphides, including iron, copper, lead, zinc, silver, and eventually gold and tin³⁸. The mineral deposits of the Ossa Morena are of variable ages and geneses, from submarine exhalative volcanic geneses, hydrothermal deposits, deposits that fill in fractures within a large regional area in which hydrothermal solutions have ascended from the deepest layers of the earth's crust, and deposits formed by replacement phenomenon from contact with calcareous rocks (skarn).

The history of the Ossa Morena finds its roots in pre-Hercynian ages, since it started to form in the Upper Precambrian and extended to the Carboniferous period. The genesis of these structures is varied: volcano-sedimentary, like the polymetallic sulphide deposits of the Iberian Pyrite Belt; exhalative mineralizations related to submarine volcanic activity; replacement phenomenon in the earth's crust (skarn); or the filling in fractures caused by orogeny. Most of the mineral deposits in the Ossa Morena are Hercynian in age and are formed on regional alignments produced during the Hercynian orogeny, which generated fractures, faults, shear zones, and geological shear stress in a predominantly north-east-southeast and west-northwest-east-southeast lineament, through which magmatic and sulphide intrusions outcrop on the earth's crust. This phenomenon affected large areas, sometimes more than 400 km in length, such as: the Messejana – Plasencia faults that mark the transition to the South Portuguese zone to the south; the Badajoz – Córdoba shear zone that separates the Central Iberian Zone – represented by the Los Pedroches batholith – with abundant vein deposits of complex metallic compositions (lead, silver, zinc, barium, tin, antimony, etc.); the fracture zone of Linares – La Carolina with lead-zinc deposits and the cinnabar of Almadén³⁹. The

fracturing continues into the Late Hercynian, which corresponds to the vertical faults with lack of direction.

Within the mineralization of the Ossa Morena, groups were formed according to their origin: mineralizations that were formed between the Upper Precambrian and Paleozoic in a marine environment connected with exhalative volcanic mineralization (hydrothermal), which formed small lenticular deposits and whose main component is pyrite, but are generally polymetallic with zinc, copper and lead; pockets or impregnations of minerals in the Lower Cambrian calcareous rocks, including the mineralizations of the Sierra de Aracena, with zinc, lead and iron; and the ferruginous belt of Jerez de los Caballeros (Badajoz), with iron and manganese.

The Ossa Morena has been divided into a series of geological domains: the unit of Pulo do Lobo, Macizo de Aracena – Almadén de la Plata, Terena unit, Zafra – Monesterio domain, Arroyomolinos domain, Unit of Cumbres and Cubito Unit. The unit of Pulo do Lobo has recently been considered as an independent unit situated between the South Portuguese Zone and the Ossa Morena Zone, and the Terena Unit is an extensive shear zone in which materials with distinct natures and metamorphism outcrop, with layers that date from the Cambrian to Lower Carboniferous periods⁴⁰.

3.1 Stratiform mineralizations

Among the Precambrian mineralizations of submarine volcanic origin are the lenses at: Puebla de la Reina (Badajoz), which spread out in a 7 km strip and contain zinc, copper and lead; Peñaflor (Seville) with pyrite that contains moderate amounts of copper; María Luisa (La Nava, Huelva), Gibla (Constantina, Seville), Alanís (Seville) and Vicaría (Calera de León, Badajoz), with copper sulphides, lead and zinc.

³⁷ Vargas – Prieto 1924.

³⁸ Apalategui 2001.

³⁹ Ovejero 2004b.

⁴⁰ Apalategui 2001.

– *Zinciferous belt of Aracena*

The metamorphic belt of Aracena developed in the area closest to the South Portuguese Zone, during the Cambrian period, and extends to the other side of the border, up to Portel⁴¹. Here one finds a collection of mineralizations in which zinc dominates, and a minor proportion of copper, which corresponds to the acidic volcano-sedimentary sequence of Jabugo, in the Carbonaceous sequence of Aracena, and within the later basic volcano-sedimentary material of La Corte. Within these mineralizations, the deposits of Fuenteheridos (Huelva) are of particular interest. These mineralizations are found in the limestones and are iron sulphides rich in zinc and lead, lead sulphides and zinc sulphides⁴².

– *María Luisa (La Nava) group*

The María Luisa mine was exploited between 1969 and 1981 for copper and zinc. Its paragenesis is comprised of one primary mineral where magnetite, pyrrhotite, arsenopyrite, pyrite, sphalerite, galena, bornite, calcocite, and tetrahedrite predominate. Secondary minerals include predominantly hematite, limonite, and cuprite. The origin of the mineralization could have had a ferriferous phase with the appearance of magnetite that substituted for the silicates, and another of sulphides of hydrothermal origin⁴³.

– *Repilado (Jabugo – Galaroza) group*

This group is situated in an area of stratiform sulphide mineralizations and forms a collection of copper sulphide and pyrite veins with gangue of quartz and calcite with pyrite, tetrahedrite, galena, chalcopryrite, sphalerite, and boulangerite. The mines of Reprise (Galaroza) and Santa Ana (El Repilado, Jabugo, Huelva) belong to this group⁴⁴. They are located in the volcanic rocks, both acidic and basic, and are found in massive bodies, 10 to 15 meters thick.

The mine Reprise contains a mineralization represented by the dissemination of sulphides in a mineralized band, 1 km long and up to 250 m thick, in quartziferous veins. It has been investigated in three sections: Chinas I, Chinas II and Chinas III. Chinas I is a mineralization formed by iron oxides (magnetite), iron sulphides (pyrite), arseno-iron sulphides (arsenopyrite), copper-iron sulphides (chalcopryrite), and lead sulphides (sphalerite and galena). The sector Chinas II (San Manuel) is rich in arsenopyrite, pyrrhotite, chalcopryrite and

limonite. The minerals from Chinas III (Casa de la Mina) include iron sulphides, copper-iron sulphides, and arseno-iron sulphides⁴⁵.

In the mines of El Repilado (Jabugo), those of Santa Ana, M^a Victoria de Fátima, and Sierra El Monte particularly stand out. Santa Ana is a vein, some 150 m long with a mineralization of magnetite, pyrite, chalcopryrite, baryte, and sphalerite as major components and copper carbonates in the oxidation zone. In M^a Victoria de Fátima, the primary mineralization is magnetite, pyrite, arsenopyrite and chalcopryrite, with covellite in the secondaries. In the Sierra El Monte magnetite, pyrite, chalcopryrite and sphalerite predominate⁴⁶.

In all of these mines, the oxidation zone contains an abundance of copper carbonates and although they have not been sufficiently prospected, the evidence of copper production using crucible smelting in nearby prehistoric settlements, such as the copper crucible from the Cueva de la Mora (Jabugo)⁴⁷, and copper slag from the cist necropolis Valdegalaroza (La Nava)⁴⁸, are elements demonstrating that these minerals were known in later prehistory and should be taken into consideration.

– *Conchita (Aracena) group*

Other evidence in this zone is the Conchita group, formed by the concessions of Conchita, Hullera and Fátima, near Aracena. The mineralization is pyrrhotite, pyrite, sphalerite, and chalcopryrite with a minor proportion of magnetite, galena, marcasite, and limonite as secondary mineralizations⁴⁹.

– *Gibla group (Constantina, Seville)*

The concession of San Enrique exploited a quartz and calcite vein some 400 m long and 2 to 5 m thick. The primary mineralization was much disseminated chalcopryrite distributed along the length of vein, with some amount of gold and silver. Copper carbonates predominated in the oxidation zone.

Grooved stone hammers were found in abundance in this mine, which points to an intense exploitation during the Bronze Age⁵⁰.

– *Peñaflor (Seville) group*

The mineralization is composed of two veins, 170 m and 60 m long, in which iron oxides, iron sulphides, copper-iron sulphides, and copper oxides predominate.

41 Fernández 2004.

42 Fernández et al. 1989.

43 Vázquez 1972.

44 Vázquez 1974.

45 Vázquez 1974.

46 Vázquez 1974.

47 Blance 1971, 80.

48 Romero 2002, 473–480.

49 Pinedo 1963, 571.

50 Hunt 1991.

There is a lack of iron oxides outcrops, but it is given away by green stains from the copper sulphides reacting with the surface water.

Some prehistoric tools were recovered during contemporary exploitation of the Preciosa mine, including grooved stone hammers together with the bodies of miners who died during a mine collapse⁵¹.

The amphibolites of Los Acebuches are associated with these Cambrian volcano-sedimentary formations (formation of Almonaster la Real) that contain traces of mineralization in the municipalities of Almonaster la Real, Cortegana y Aroche: Alto de la Tabaca, Santa Rita, Tabacas, Río Chanza, and La Mezquita⁵².

3.2 Vein-type deposits

In addition to the evidence of copper in polymetallic sulphide stratiform mineralizations, there are also many vein-type structures situated in distinct geological domains. Some of the most important ones are found in the groups of Rivera de Cala, Nava, Linares – Alájar, and the ore field of Rivera de Múrtigas.

– Rivera de Cala (Sultana – San Rafael) group

One important group of mines within the Ossa Morena is formed by the vein-type mineralizations of Sultana – San Rafael, in the municipality of Cala (Huelva). These mineralizations correspond to a typical scheme of small vein deposits of copper sulphides which are very abundant in the Sierra Morena. The geology of these deposits has not been studied in depth, but the mineralization from each concession is well known, thanks to the work of the mining engineers⁵³. The vein formation extends over a series of concessions, whose most important starting points are located at Zarina, Sultana, San Rafael, Nuevo Cometa, and Extremena, with the workings at Sultana and San Rafael being some of the most important. The vein is known to be some 3,000 meters long, running in a N 20° W direction, adjusting to the contact zone of the granitic rocks. The minerals are found in quartzite bands between the granites of the Santa Olalla del Cala batholith and the Cambrian chinks and greynacks.

In the Rivera de Cala group, the paragenesis is composed of quartz, siderite, chalcopryrite with pyrite, sphalerite, arsenopyrite, and some gold that has been found in the form of native gold in the concessions of

Extremena and Sultana. The minerals, principally iron sulphides (pyrite) and copper-iron sulphides (chalcopryrite), filled fractures produced by igneous activity which produced an outcrop of granitic rock, and vein fissures that were completely filled by the fumaroles, slowly precipitating the minerals as the temperature and pressure dropped. These copper mineralizations can be related to a later sulphurous phase, in the metasomatic stage of the granites in the zone and with the existence of longitudinal fractures.

The mineralization of the concession Sultana consists of copper-iron sulphides, with ca. 27.51 % Cu, 32.38 % Fe and 36.40 % S. The vein appears as small branches of quartz veins in the granite, no more than 0.05 m wide, with patches of iron oxides, copper carbonates, and copper sulphides, though at greater depths they join to form a vein half a meter wide. Although the predominant mineral is chalcopryrite, there are also zones with other copper minerals, like bornite and fahlores, also occasionally bismuth and native gold. Nevertheless, the richness of the mineralization in the vein is not very constant. Sometimes it is sterile and in other points it can reach a thickness of 1.60 m of chalcopryrite. Within the vein the thickness of mineralization is also variable, sometimes hugging the roof, other times the wall, and less often in the centre or just peters out. In the concession of San Rafael, the mineralization also consists of a quartzite band hosted in the porphyries and granites.

Prehistoric exploitation is evidenced by grooved stone hammers found in the concession of Sultana⁵⁴ and by copper smelting crucibles in some Bronze Age settlements, such as el Cerro de los Rehoyos⁵⁵ and Santa Marta⁵⁶.

– Almadén de la Plata group

There is evidence of stress fracture veins caused by shearing. The mineralizations are hosted in different lithologies (chinks, marbles, and amphibolites) and structures (Units of Terena, Macizo de Aracena, Unidad Pulo do Lobo). Generally, they are quartz veins with disseminated pyrite and chalcopryrite, although other sulphides appear in minor quantities, such as covellite, arsenopyrite and pyrrhotite. The veins extend into the municipalities of Real de la Jara, Monesterio and Almadén de la Plata⁵⁷.

Near the city centre of Almadén de la Plata (El Torbiscal), the principal minerals include chalcopryrite, pyrite, malachite, azurite, and goethite, with accessory

51 Mata 1975, 583.

52 Ovejero 2004b.

53 Palacios – Prieto 1921.

54 Quiring 1935.

55 Pérez – Rivera 2004a.

56 Pérez et al. 2002.

57 Ovejero 2004b.

minerals of chalcocite, covellite, bornite, and less often sphalerite, galena, tetrahedrite and arsenopyrite.

The veins at Real de la Jara also contain copper minerals, with pyrite and chalcopyrite (Isabel). In some of them, iron sulphides predominate, with hematite and magnetite, but there are also copper minerals, like malachite and covellite (Herrerías de San Carlos).

– *La Nava group*

In the zinciferous belt of Aracena, there are also small mineralizations, hydrothermal in origin, associated with quartz and calcite veins. These mineralizations are composed of copper-iron sulphides (chalcopyrite), with superficial zones rich in copper carbonates (malachite) and secondary enrichment zones with predominantly copper, lead and antimony sulfosalts (tetrahedrite, bournonite, and jamesonite). Noteworthy are the mines in the municipalities of La Nava, Las Lanchuelas, Eureka, Horcajo, Retamar, Valle del Perro, and Cadena⁵⁸.

The mine of Las Lanchuelas contains a mineralization comprised of tetrahedrite, jamesonite and chalcopyrite, while in Eureka, lead and antimony sulphides (boulangerite) and lead-copper-antimony (bournonite) with a general percentage of 1.98 % Cu, 2.32 % Pb and 2.10 Sb predominate. In Horcajo, the mineralization is mainly composed of iron sulphides, iron-arsenic sulphides, copper-iron sulphides and lead sulphides. In Retamar, the paragenesis is pyrite, chalcopyrite, sphalerite, galena, and tetrahedrite, with secondary minerals including covellite, cuprite and limonite. In the Valle del Perro, the minerals are pyrite, chalcopyrite, and bornite.

– *Linares – Alájar group*

The veins are of quartz with pyrite, chalcopyrite, azurite and malachite in shear zones. Some of them can reach up to 300 m in length, and the concession of Pizarro stands out in particular.

– *Ore field of Rivera de Múrtigas and La Contienda*

One of the largest ore fields is found in the municipality of Cumbres de San Bartolomé and Encinasola, in the vicinity of Rivera de Múrtigas and La Contienda and continues into the territories around Barrancos and Moura (Portugal). The deposits are generally scantily investigated in terms of their geology, except for the work of Jubes and Carbonell, but the exploitation of the deposits in antiquity is evidenced by numerous grooved

stone hammers and roman slag heaps⁵⁹. The lodes fill in large transversal crevices in the stratification of the rocks and its paragenesis could be of two different types: those formed by pyrite and chalcopyrite and those that contain larger amounts of copper sulphides. Generally, the veins are of quartz and calcite-siderite with pyrite, chalcopyrite, galena, sphalerite, and tetrahedrite, and are hosted in Devonian chinks and greywackes. Only in the Portuguese zone have there been large scale exploitations at the concessions of Minancos and Aparis⁶⁰.

Some structures worth mentioning are those of Múrtigas, where the copper minerals dominate and a ferruginous crest marks the outcropping of the vein, with patches of malachite in the chinks, as well as patches of fahlore in the quartz-filled veins. It is a discontinuous vein which has been identified in various sectors: Juncal (Victoria), Puente del Múrtigas, Valdelosajos, Fraga del Tío Jesús, Estremozal, la Capitana, la Lapa, and Fraga de Pero Gil.

The principal ore field is interstratified with the chinks and extends towards the Portuguese border, via Cerro de la Cebada, Pico Centeno, Fraga de la Loba, and Los Guijarros (Diamante). The sector of Guijarros is 75 cm wide and is composed of a quartz gangue with baryte, malachite, hematite, and nodules of fahlore, and in other parts of a quartz vein with baryte, nests of chalcopyrite and fahlore.

In Pico Centeno, the copper sulphides are associated with variscite⁶¹. Although it has been said that it was exploited in the Chalcolithic⁶², this doesn't seem very plausible due to the form of the mineralization – 1 to 2 mm nodules in siliceous veins that are only 1 to 2 cm thick⁶³. The mined areas that were linked to the extraction of variscite in the Chalcolithic also do not correspond to this time, but to exploitations at the end of the 19th century⁶⁴. The settlement (Sierra de la Concha) and mining tools from these lodes are from the end of the Bronze Age.

The last vein structure (Contienda) developed in the regions of Cuevareja, Dehesilla, Cuesta de la Morena, Huerta Barbas, Macareno, Caseta del Hoyo, Curtidero, Barranco de las Ánimas, Arroyo del Tortillo, Sierra de Santa María, Sierra del Águila, Culeritos, Mohosa, and Amoladera, where there have been diverse prospectings of small quartz veins of baryte with chalcopyrite, fahlore and malachite. Up to three small discontinuous parallel veins have been detected. In all of these veins, the superficial copper minerals disappear with increasing depth. In the superficial zones, the copper minerals are distrib-

58 Vázquez 1974.

59 Jubes – Carbonell 1920.

60 Martins da Silva 1949.

61 Moro et al. 1991.

62 Nocete 2001, 107 figs. 9–11.

63 Moro et al. 1992.

64 Jubes – Carbonell 1920, 13.



3 Munigua and surroundings, from Pérez – Schattner 2013, 244, fig. 4.

uted in seams and pockets, and many of the cuprifera traces in the chinks come from pyrite impregnations that have deteriorated due to weathering⁶⁵.

– Rivera de Huéznar group

Another one of these large vein structures is found in the vicinity of Villanueva del Río y Minas, in the Sierra Norte, province of Seville, and is formed by two princi-

pal structures – Piedra Resbaladiza – Manchallana and Puerto Cid – and other minor ones, especially the lode at Cerro de la Mina. These are vein-type deposits of copper sulphides and iron sulphides, within veins that do not exceed 10 m in thickness (fig. 3)⁶⁶.

These veins contain mineralized seams less than 1.5 m thick and are formed by a mottled occurrence of quartz and siderite (iron carbonate), with patches of iron

65 Jubes – Carbonell 1920.

66 Schattner et al. 2005.

sulphides (pyrite) and copper-iron sulphides (chalcopyrite). In the superficial zones, which can reach a depth of up to 10 meters, the weathering has formed an outcrop where minerals from the oxidation zone predominate, such as copper carbonates and iron oxides, although there are also relicts of the primary minerals (pyrite and chalcopyrite) preserved from alteration within the oxidized minerals. The interesting thing about this formation, which can be extended to other structures in the Ossa Morena, is that there is no cementation zone with secondary sulphides: the oxidation zone shifts gradually to the primary sulphides. The vein of Piedra Resbaladiza – Manchallana is associated with the Arenillas fault, and is formed by three discontinuous vein sectors: Manchallana, Miraflores, Pilar de la Pepa, and Piedra Resbaladiza. Iron is present as siderite, which has been altered in the superficial zones to iron oxides and hydroxides (gossan), while copper is present as carbonates (malachite) on the sides of the vein. Copper dominates over iron only in the sectors of Piedra Resbaladiza and Pilar de la Pepa.

The lode at Puerto Cid is a major entity, some 2.5 km long and copper dominates over iron.

In addition to these principal structures, the whole zone is dotted with small vein structures – Cobaneta, Casa Alcántara, Cerro de la Mina, Cueva de la Bruja, etc., where outcrop of iron oxides and hydroxides and copper carbonates appear on the surface.

– *Blanquilla (Cazalla de la Sierra, Seville) group*

This is formed almost exclusively by copper carbonates and oxides with some chalcopyrite which was exploited in the 19th century in the mine of La Unión.

– *Puebla de los Infantes (Seville) group*

This is another ore field with diverse mineralizations, some veins are cupriferous, and others are predominantly iron; almost all have lead. These veins have extensions and can reach 1 km in length and around 1m in thickness.

3.3 Copper deposits in the skarns

The intrusive massifs associated with the Hercynian orogeny caused skarn-type contact and replacement mineralizations. The most well-known are those of Sierra de la Lima and Navalázaro (El Pedroso, Seville), Minas de Cala (Cala, Huelva), Mina Teuler (Santa Olalla del Cala, Huelva), San Guillermo (Jerez de los Caballe-

ros, Badajoz), and Monchi (Burguillos del Cerro, Badajoz)⁶⁷. The contact minerals are basically composed of iron oxides, magnetite and oligists, but can also be accompanied by some copper sulphide veins.

In the iron skarn mineralizations of El Pedroso are abundant massive pockets of iron oxides (magnetites and oligists), oxidized on the surface to hematite (Sierra de la Lima). Occasionally, these iron minerals are accompanied by iron sulphides and copper-iron sulphides⁶⁸, like at the concession of Juan Teniente, where prehistoric mining tools have been found. The mine of Juan Teniente is made up of three parallel veins hosted in the chalks and surface in a small ferruginous outcrops: the first one between 4 and 20 m thick and 500 m long; the second being between 3 and 11 m thick. The mineralization is composed of pyrite, but it is probable that copper carbonates that were exploited during the Roman and prehistoric periods existed on the surface.

One of the best studied mineralizations are those from Minas de Cala, which belongs to a skarn-type deposit. The Minas de Cala is found in Cambrian limestone, between two series of Cambrian chalks. One intrusion of granodiorite hosted in the original chalks is the origin of calcic silicates with characteristic skarn minerals, such as epidote. Through contact with the carbonates, it became desilicified and formed pyroxenes and amphibolites. The iron mineralization, originating from contact metasomatism that replaced the limestone, is found in the pyroxene skarn (diopside) and is rich in iron oxides (magnetite). Related to the iron mineralization are copper sulphides from a hydrothermal origin (Dolores), whose quantity increases with increasing distance from the granites⁶⁹. Within the concession at Dolores, there are veins which extend for about 1 km, some of which are very rich in copper minerals, especially the lodes of Portugués and San Lorenzo, which are circa 150 m wide. These appear in the limestones, where the mineralization of chalcopyrite and iron oxides precipitated in the oxidation zone in the form of copper carbonate crusts, as well as in the granites with pyrite and chalcopyrite and malachite in the outcrops.

Some stone tools and nearby settlements can be associated with the prehistoric exploitation of these copper veins, but the most intensive mining activity took place during the Roman period⁷⁰.

In the Teuler mine, mineralizations were created along the contact zone between the Cambrian limestone and the granodiorite batholith of Santa Olalla del Cala, causing a magnetite skarn in which small quantities of iron sulphides (pyrite) and copper iron sulphides (chal-

⁶⁷ Vázquez 1968.

⁶⁸ Vázquez – Amado 1969.

⁶⁹ García et al. 2003.

⁷⁰ Pérez – Rivera 2004b.

copyrite) appear. In the upper levels, concretions of copper carbonates (malachite) can also form⁷¹.

These iron mineral skarns in the contact zone between the granites and limestones is extended to the southern part of the province of Badajoz. One of these is the mine of San Guillermo (Jerez de los Caballeros) where a skarn is embedded in a carbonated layer between schists and igneous rocks that is formed by magnetite and iron and copper sulphides. Close to this is the Berrona mine, near Jerez de los Caballeros and Fregenal de la Sierra, which are also located in the contact zone between calcareous and igneous rocks, but the mineralization is dominated by iron oxides (magnetite) and pyrite, while chalcopyrite and pyrrhotite are found in minimal quantities. A last mine in this group of skarns is Monchi (Burguillos del Cerro), which is sandwiched between the batholith of Burguillos and limestones, and

has important reserves of magnetite, although chalcopyrite is also present⁷².

3.4 Copper mineralizations in ultramafic rocks

Another new type of deposit that originated during the Hercynian was recently discovered at Monesterio (Badajoz) at the mine of Aguablanca, which is associated with ultramafic rocks⁷³. The mineralization is composed of massive sulphides or disseminated sulphides in magmatic rocks and gabbros that have economically viable amounts of nickel and copper. Copper carbonate crusts have been found in the most superficial zones of these ultramafic rocks.

4. Conclusions

Finally, the information that has been laid out in these pages needs a brief conclusion that establishes future criteria for an investigation that is still in its beginning stages. It has been shown in the descriptions of the mineralizations and the remains of the mines found within them that the base information is mainly from studies done by geologists and mining engineers, who have investigated the minerals and noted the remains of mining activities they encountered on the way. There is still no empirical knowledge of the distinct mining techniques, and still less about archaeological remains associated with them. Generally, the interpretation of these traces of ancient mining have been catalogued as Roman, although in many cases – this is something that we have made progress in – they are pre-Roman. But at this point we stumble upon an important problem: it is impossible to easily distinguish between Bronze Age activities and those from protohistory. The only criteria which is considered valid – besides the characteristics of the extraction techniques – is to find ceramic material that can help improve the chronology. As an example, one can look at some of the conclusions from the Archaeometallurgical Project of the Province of Huelva, a meritorious work of exploration and excavation of mining and metallurgical traces that later, unfortunately, was not continued. In this work, it was decided to catalogue all su-

perficial manifestations that had the form of an open trench or cut as prehistoric, and all underground mining containing galleries and wide adits as Roman. Afterwards it was proved that these two mining techniques – surface and underground mining – do not have anything to do with the chronology, but are more dependent on the disposition of the mineralization: a veiny structure, especially if the orebody is narrow, was worked in a narrow cut where the extraction was adapted to the structure of the vein. Lenses and masses, on the other hand, needed to be extracted using deep mining. There are still many clarifications to be made, but generally superficial mining and underground mining coexisted in prehistory since the Neolithic, in the form of non-metallic mining, such as at the mines of Gavà, and also in the Roman period, although there was a better planning of the engineering which attributed to the possibility of reaching greater depths and with this, a better level of profit.

Thanks to these preliminary works carried out by the Institute for Archaeometallurgy and the University of Seville, experience has been gained, which allows us to distinguish between Roman and pre-Roman mining, but this investigation also showed that it is necessary to know quite well the geological setting, as well as to carry out excavations at the mines. This was demonstrated in

⁷¹ Casquet – Velasco 1978.

⁷² Vázquez 1968.

⁷³ Tornos et al. 2002.

the case of Chinflón, considered a priori as a Chalcolithic mine. Only after its excavation, could it be properly dated to the Late Bronze Age.

These problems that are raised in the investigation of mining are incremented by the most primitive metal mining, which developed during the Chalcolithic and whose characteristics and examples continue to be unknown. In the inventory of the mineralizations in the area of the South Portuguese Zone, I have put forward, as much as I could, in geological terms why there is an absence of settlement and mining in these mines, that they were not an exploitable resource. This is evident when one studies the settlements up to the Bronze Age and by looking at the mining of silver. It has been shown that only a few of the lodes there have secondary copper mineralizations that would have been available to the Chalcolithic miners, such as Esperanza in Tharsis or Santa Bárbara in Herrerías.

However, in southwest Iberia there are large quantities of sulphide vein deposits with copper minerals. These are present within all areas that pertain to the Hesperic Massif, in the southern most parts of the South Portuguese Zone, as well as in the northern part of the Ossa Morena. These mineralizations have the advantage that they were far less exploited in the 19th and 20th centuries and almost all of the old mining traces were preserved on the intact lode. It is essential that this prehistoric mining research focuses on them, for however small the mines or mining indications, there is greater chance of success. The same could be said for the copper sulphide lenses and veins of the South Portuguese Zone, where much of the work to date has been concentrated

(Chinflón, Cueva del Monje, Masegoso, etc.). Nevertheless, in the large polymetallic sulphide masses, the large open pit mines have removed all superficial outcrops, i.e. the oxidation zone, in which the prehistoric mining was concentrated.

During the Late Bronze Age, all of these vein-type mines of copper sulphides went through a period of intense exploitation, which can be seen by the thousands of grooved stone hammers⁷⁴. These exploitations from the Bronze Age are a good lead to start the search for mining traces for the period before, the Chalcolithic, which at the moment is only represented by the mine of Cuchillares at Campofrío, although the chronology is not yet sufficiently assured and the lack of ceramic material does not allow verification. An established fossilized guide, stone hammers without a central groove, should be added to the standard study of the settlements. Although the most primitive metallurgy of copper minerals using crucible smelting does not produce true slag⁷⁵, metallurgical residues and metal tools from the habitations, such as what took place at Cabezo Juré and some other settlements on the left hand margins of the Guadiana⁷⁶, are the best evidence to demonstrate the working of the mines of these mineralizations.

In summary, there is very little that we know about the beginnings of mining in southwest Iberia. Only with research projects that continue the path taken by the Archaeometallurgical Exploration of Huelva, with multidisciplinary teams, would it be possible to reveal the characteristics of these primitive extractions, which up until now are only confirmed by smelting crucibles and metal tools found in the settlements and graves.

Bibliography

- Apalategui 2001** O. Apalategui, Una visión actualizada de la geología de Ossa Morena, *Tierra y Tecnología* 23, 2001, 53–59
- Blanco – Rothenberg 1981** A. Blanco – B. Rothenberg, Exploración Arqueometalúrgica de la Provincia de Huelva (Barcelona 1981)
- Blance 1971** B. Blance, Die Anfänge der Metallurgie auf der Iberischen Halbinsel, *Studien zu den Anfängen der Metallurgie* 4 (Berlin 1971)
- Casquet – Velasco 1978** C. Casquet – F. Velasco, Contribución a la geología de los skarns cálcicos en tor-

no a Santa Olalla de Cala (Huelva-Badajoz), *Estudios Geológicos* 34, 1978, 339–405

- Domergue 1987** C. Domergue, *Catalogue des mines et fonderies et des fonderies antiques de la Péninsule Iberique* (Madrid 1987)

- Fernández et al. 1989** J. C. Fernández-Caliani – A. Requena – R. Sáez – G. Ruiz de Almodóvar, Las mineralizaciones Pb-Zn asociadas a rocas carbonatadas en el sector de Fuenteheridos, *Studia Geologica Salmanticensia Especial* 4 (Salamanca 1989) 7–15

⁷⁴ A compilation in Hunt 2003.

⁷⁵ Rovira 2004.

⁷⁶ Soares et al. 1994.

- Fernández 2004** J. C. Fernández-Calliani, Geología y recursos minerales del Cinturón Metamórfico de Aracena, in: E. Romero – J. A. Pérez (Hrsg.), *Metallum. La Minería Suribérica* (Huelva 2004) 29–48
- García 1980** F. García Palomero, Caracteres geológicos y relaciones morfológicas y genéticas de los yacimientos del Anticlinal de Riotinto (Huelva 1980)
- García et al. 2003** M. García – G. García – M. Calvo, Minas de Cala. El hierro con cobre, *Bocamina* 12, 2003, 50–80
- García 2004** F. García Palomero, Yacimientos de la Faja Pirítica Ibérica (F.P.I.), in: E. Romero – J. A. Pérez (Hrsg.), *Metallum. La Minería Suribérica* (Huelva 2004) 13–29
- Gonzalo 1888** J. Gonzalo Tarín, Descripción física, geológica y minera de la provincia de Huelva, *Memorias de la Comisión del Mapa Geológico de España* 15 (Madrid 1888)
- Hunt 1991** M. Hunt Ortiz, Prospección arqueológica superficial en la provincia de Sevilla, *Anuario Arqueológico de Andalucía* 1989, 2, 1991, 133–134
- Hunt 2003** M. Hunt Ortiz, Prehistoric Mining and Metallurgy in South West Iberian Peninsula, *British Archaeological Reports. International Series* 1188 (Oxford 2003)
- Jubes – Carbonell 1920** E. Jubes – A. Carbonell, Estudio geológico-industrial de los yacimientos minerales del término municipal de Encinasola y la Contienda de Moura (Portugal), *Boletín Oficial de Minas y Metalurgia* 34, 1920, 1–26
- Kassianidou 1993** V. Kassianidou, The Production of Silver in Monte Romero, a 7th Century B.C. Workshop in Huelva, Spain, *Papers from the Institute of Archaeology* 4, 1993, 37–47
- Martín 1981** E. Martín González, Minería y génesis de Cerro Colorado (Riotinto) (Madrid 1981)
- Martins da Silva 1949** J. Martins da Silva, Considerações sobre as formações cupríferas da região de Barrancos, *Estudos. Notas e Trabalhos do Serviço de Fomento Mineiro* 5, 1–2, 1949, 23–43
- Mata 1975** J. de Mata Carriazo, La Edad del Bronce, *Historia de España de R. Menéndez Pidal* I, 1 (Madrid 1975) 755–852
- Moro et al. 1991** M. C. Moro – M. Gil – J. M. Montero – M. L. Cembranos – L. Pérez – A. Fernández – E. Hernández, Las mineralizaciones de variscita asociadas a los materiales vulcano-sedimentarios silúricos del Sinforme Terena, Encinasola (Prov. de Huelva), *Boletín de la Sociedad Española de Mineralogía* 14, 1, 1991, 101–102
- Moro et al. 1992** M. C. Moro – M. Gil – J. M. Montero – M. L. Cembranos – L. Pérez – A. Fernández – E. Hernández, Características de las mineralizaciones de variscita asociadas a los materiales silúricos del Sinforme de Terena, Encinasola (Provincia de Huelva). Comparación con las de la Provincia de Zamora, *Boletín de la Sociedad Española de Mineralogía* 15, 1992, 79–89
- Nocete 2001** F. Nocete Calvo, Tercer milenio antes de nuestra era. Relaciones y contradicciones centro/periferia en el Valle del Guadalquivir (Barcelona 2001)
- Nocete 2004** F. Nocete Calvo, Odiel. Proyecto de Investigación Arqueológica para el Análisis del Origen de la Desigualdad Social en el Suroeste de la Península Ibérica, *Arqueología Monografías* (Seville 2004)
- Ovejero 2004a** G. Ovejero Zappino, Las Cruces. Descubrimiento, minería, hidrometalurgia y medio ambiente de un nuevo proyecto de cobre/Faja Pirítica Ibérica, in: E. Romero – J. A. Pérez (Hrsg.), *Metallum. La Minería Suribérica* (Huelva 2004) 225–243
- Ovejero 2004b** G. Ovejero Zappino, Ossa Morena. La diversidad metálica, in: E. Romero – J. A. Pérez (Hrsg.), *Metallum. La Minería Suribérica*, (Huelva 2004) 49–69
- Palacios – Prieto 1921** R. Palacios – R. Prieto, Memoria sobre los criaderos ricos en cobre y otros del término de Cala, *Boletín de Minas y Metalurgia* 47, 1921, 1–43
- Pellicer – Hurtado 1980** M. Pellicer – V. Hurtado, El poblado metalúrgico de Chinflón (Zalamea la Real, Huelva) (Seville 1980)
- Pérez 1996** J. A. Pérez Macías, Metalurgia extractiva prerromana en Huelva (Huelva 1996).
- Pérez 1998** J. A. Pérez Macías, Las minas de Huelva en la Antigüedad (Huelva 1998)
- Pérez – Rivera 2004a** J. A. Pérez – T. Rivera, Poblamiento en el grupo minero de Sultana-San Rafael (Cala, Huelva) en la Edad del Bronce, *Antiquitas* 16, 2004, 67–81
- Pérez – Rivera 2004b** J. A. Pérez – T. Rivera, Las explotaciones antiguas en las minas de Cala, in: E. Romero – J. A. Pérez (Hrsg.), *Metallum. La Minería Suribérica* (Huelva 2004) 69–105
- Pérez – Schattner 2013** J. A. Pérez – Th. Schattner, Retaining and Renewing. The Roman Municipium Munigua in the Light of Technical Developments in Mining in the Hispanic Southwest, in: S. Burmeister – S. Hansen – M. Kunst – N. Müller-Scheeßel (Hrsg.), *Metal Matters. Innovative Technologies and Social Change in Prehistory and Antiquity* (Rahden/Westfalen 2013) 241–260
- Pérez et al. 1990** J. A. Pérez – F. Martínez – C. Frías, Explotaciones romanas en Campofrío (Huelva 1990)
- Pérez et al. 2002** J. A. Pérez – T. Rivera – E. Romero, Crisoles-hornos en el Bronce del Suroeste, *Bolskan* 19, 2002, 65–74

- Pinedo 1963** I. Pinedo Vara, Piratas de Huelva. Su historia, su minería y aprovechamiento (Madrid 1963)
- Quiring 1935** H. Quiring, Vorgeschichtliche Studien in Bergwerken Südspaniens, Zeitschrift für das Berg-, Hütten- und Salinenwesen im Deutschen Reich 83, 1935, 492–497
- Rambaud 1969** F. Rambaud, El sinclinal carbonífero de Riotinto (Huelva) y sus mineralizaciones asociadas, Memorias del Instituto Geológico y Minero 71 (Madrid 1969)
- Rothenberg – Blanco 1980** B. Rothenberg – A. Blanco, Ancient Mining and Smelting at Chinflón (Huelva, SW, Spain). Scientific Studies in Early Mining and Extractive Metallurgy, British Museum Occasional Paper 20 (London 1980)
- Romero 2002** E. Romero Bomba, La necrópolis de cistas de Valdegalaroza (la Nava, Huelva). XVI Jornadas del Patrimonio de la Comarca de la Sierra (Huelva 2002) 473–480
- Rovira 2004** S. Rovira, Tecnología metalúrgica y cambio cultural en la prehistoria de la Península Ibérica, Norba 17, 2004, 9–40
- Sáez et al. 1989** R. Sáez – A. Requena – J. C. Fernández-Calliani – G. Almodóvar, Control estructural de las mineralizaciones de Sn-W-As del Bajo Corumbel, La Palma del Condado, Huelva, Studia Geológica Salmanticensia 4 (Salamanca 1989) 189–203
- Sánchez – Florido 1993** A. Sánchez – P. Florido, Mapa Metalogénico de España, escala 1:200.000, Sevilla (75/3–10) (Madrid 1993)
- Schattner et al. 2005** Th. G. Schattner – G. Ovejero – J. A. Pérez, Avances sobre la producción metalúrgica en Munigua, Habis 36, 2005, 253–276
- Soares et al. 1994** A. M. M. Soares – M. F. Araújo – J. Peixoto Cabral, Vestígios da prática de metalurgia em povoados calcolíticos da bacia do Guadiana, in: J. M. Campos – J. A. Pérez – F. Gómez (Hrsg.), Arqueología en el entorno del Bajo Guadiana (Seville 1994) 165–200
- Tornos et al. 2002** F. Tornos – C. Casquet – C. Galindo – F. Velasco – A. Canales, The Aguablanca Ni-Cu Orebody (Ossa Morena, SW Spain) Geologic and Geochemical Features, Boletín de la Sociedad Española de Mineralogía 25, 2002, 39–55
- Vázquez 1968** F. Vázquez Guzmán, Contribución al estudio de los yacimientos de hierro del suroeste de España, Boletín Geológico y Minero 79, 1968, 256–282
- Vázquez 1972** F. Vázquez Guzmán, Génesis de la mina María Luisa, La Nava (Huelva, España). Una mineralización zonada, Boletín Geológico y Minero 83/84, 1972, 377–386
- Vázquez 1974** F. Vázquez Guzmán, Contribución al estudio de la metalogenia del norte de la provincia de Huelva, España, Boletín Geológico y Minero 85, 1974, 281–288
- Vázquez – Amado 1969** F. Vázquez – L. Amado, Génesis de los yacimientos de hierro de la Sierra de El Pedroso y el Travieso, Boletín Geológico y Minero 80, 1969, 58–63
- Vargas – Prieto 1924** E. Vargas – R. Prieto, Estudio geológico-minero del grupo de minas de plomo del Río Corumbel, Distrito Minero (Huelva 1924)
- Williams 1962** D. Williams, Feather Reflections of the Origins of the Porphyries and Ores of Rio Tinto, Spain, Transactions of the Institution of Mining and Metallurgy 71, 1962, 265–266

Abstracts

This paper is concerned with the mineral deposits of southwestern Spain, their geological features, and evidence of prehistoric mining.

There are two extremely interesting mining areas in the Southwest of the Iberian Peninsula: the Iberian Pyrite Belt, which is situated in South Portuguese Geological Zone, and Ossa-Morena Zone. The Iberian Pyrite Belt, with its exploitable copper and silver ores, is dominated by large deposits of polymetallic sulphides over copper ore lodes. Ossa Morena has abundant small deposits of copper sulphides and iron ore skarns.

Prehistoric mining was concentrated in Ossa Morena for the production of copper. In this zone, the oxidation of copper sulphides favoured the formation of cop-

per carbonates in the upper levels (malachite and azurite), which was within reach of prehistoric mining technology. In the Iberian Pyrite Belt, the copper ores were concentrated in the supergene enrichment zones, which were sometimes over 100 feet deep, and mostly unexploitable for prehistoric mining, with the exception of some copper sulphide ore lodes such as Chinflón. Moreover, in certain localities of the Iberian Pyrite Belt, there are formations of exogenous copper with carbonates and inclusions of secondary copper sulphides, which were formed from the erosion and sedimentation of the nearby primary ore bodies, which explains some copper metallurgical settlements, like at Cabezo Juré. In prehistoric times, only the silver ores that were exploited

in the Iberian Pyrite Belt were situated in the oxidation zone (jarosite gossan). The industrial production of copper did not begin until Roman imperial times.

Keywords: Mining, Copper, SW Peninsula, Prehistory

In diesem Beitrag werden die Kupfervorkommen in Südwestspanien behandelt, sowohl ihre geologischen Merkmale als auch die Belege für prähistorischen Bergbau.

Im Südwesten der Iberischen Halbinsel befinden sich zwei außerordentlich interessante Bergbauggebiete, der Iberische Pyritgürtel in der südportugiesischen geologischen Zone und die Ossa Morena Zone. In ersterem, mit Kupfer- und Silbererz, überwiegen polymetallische Sulfidmassen das Vorkommen von Kupfererzadern bei weitem. Die Ossa Morena Zone dagegen ist reich an kleinen Erzadern mit Sulfiden sowie an Eisenerz-Skarns.

Der prähistorische Bergbau in der Ossa Morena war auf die Produktion von Kupfer konzentriert. In dieser Zone begünstigte die Oxidation von Kupfersulfiden die Bildung von Kupferkarbonat (Malachit und Azurit), und zwar in den oberen Niveaus in Reichweite des prähistorischen Bergbaus. In den Massen des Iberischen Pyritgürtels dagegen befand sich das Kupfererz in den supergenen Anreicherungszone, manchmal über 100 Fuß tief. Die tieferen Niveaus entzogen sich damit den Möglichkeiten des prähistorischen Bergbaus, der deshalb nur in einigen Erzgängen von Kupfersulfiden anzutreffen ist, wie in Chinflón.

Außerdem gibt es an bestimmten Stellen des Iberischen Pyritgürtels Formationen von exogenem Kupfer mit Karbonaten und sogar sekundären Kupfersulfiden, hervorgerufen durch Erosion und Sedimentation von primären Sulfiden in der Nähe der originalen Masse. Dies erklärt die Lage einiger Kupferproduktionszentren wie z. B. Cabezo Juré.

In der großen Masse des polymetallischen Iberischen Pyritgürtels aber wurden in prähistorischer Zeit lediglich die Silbererze abgebaut, die in der Oxidationszone vorkamen (Jarosit-Gossan). Die industrielle Kupferproduktion begann nicht vor der Römischen Kaiserzeit.

Schlagwörter: Bergbau, Kupfer, Südwesten der Iberischen Halbinsel, Metallzeiten

En este trabajo recopilan los yacimientos minerales del suroeste de España, se describen sus características geológicas, y se indican las evidencias de minería prehistórica.

Dentro del Suroeste de la Península Ibérica se encuentran dos formaciones geológicas de enorme interés minero, la Faja Pirítica Iberica, que se desarrolla en la Zona Geológica Surportuguesa, y Ossa Morena. En la Faja Pirítica Ibérica, con cobre y plata como menas aprovechables, predominan los grandes depósitos de sulfuros polimetálicos sobre los yacimientos filonianos de cobre. En Ossa Morena son abundantes los pequeños yacimientos filonianos de sulfuros de cobre y skarns de minerales de hierro.

La minería prehistórica se concentró en Ossa Morena para la producción de cobre. En esta zona los fenómenos de oxidación de los sulfuros de cobre favorecieron la formación de carbonatos de cobre en los niveles superficiales (malaquita y azurita), una posición al alcance de ingeniería minera prehistórica. En las masas de la Faja Pirítica Ibérica los minerales de cobre se encontraban en el enriquecimiento supergénico, a veces a más de 100 metros de profundidad, a unas cotas alejadas de las posibilidades de la minería prehistórica, sólo presente en algunos filones de sulfuros de cobre, como Chinflón. Además, en determinados yacimientos de la Faja Pirítica Ibérica se encuentran formaciones de cobre exógenos, con carbonatos e incluso sulfuros secundarios de cobre, procedentes de la erosión y sedimentación de los sulfuros primarios en los alrededores de las masas originales, que explican algunas explotaciones prehistóricas, como Cabezo Juré.

En las grandes masas polimetálicas de la Faja Pirítica Ibérica en época prehistórica sólo se explotaron los minerales de plata que se encontraban en la zona de oxidación (gossan jarosítico). La producción industrial de cobre no comenzaría hasta época romana imperial.

Palabras clave: Minería, Cobre, Suroeste Ibérico, Prehistoria Reciente

Copyright of figures: All figures are from the German Archaeological Institute Madrid, Munigua archive; fig. 1 drawing G. Ovejero; figs. 2 and 3 drawing L. de Frutos.

Address of Author: Juan Aurelio Pérez Macías, Universidad de Huelva, Dpto. de Historia, Geografía y Antropología, Avda. Tres de Marzo, s/n, 21007 Huelva, Spain. E-mail: japerez@uhu.es

General Index

- Aerial archaeology / Luftbild 264, 272
 Agglomeration area / Ballungsraum 1, 11, 47, 63, 64
 Ancestor worship / Ahnenkult 48
- Animal: African savanna Elephant / Afrikanischer Savannenelefant 52
 Animal: Boar / Eber 266
 Animal: Cattle / Rind 52
 Animal: Deer / Veadó 334
 Animal: Horse / Pferd 53
 Animal: Livestock / Vieh(bestand) / Gado 200, 335
 Animal: Ovicaprid (sheep, goat) / Ovicapride (Schaf, Ziege) 33
 Animal: Saiga antelope / Saigaantilope 312
- Archaeometallurgy: Analysis of element composition, compositional / Analyse der Elementzusammensetzung / Compositivo 11, 15, 52, 65–89, 91–108, 114, 118, 121–135, 176, 178, 179, 219, 221, 223, 224, 228, 249, 258, 259, 281–291
 Archaeometallurgy: Bulk analysis / Massenanalyse 121, 125, 178, 259, 284
 Archaeometallurgy: Energy-dispersive X-ray spectroscopy (EDS) / Energiedispersive Röntgenspektroskopie 114
 Archaeometallurgy: Experiment of casting / Guss-experiment / Analogias experimentais 10, 19, 91–108, 330
 Archaeometallurgy: Experiment of smelting / Verhüttungs-experiment / Experimento de reducción 9, 19, 109–236, 138, 221, 224, 235, 243, 244, 257
 Archaeometallurgy: Isotope analysis in general / Isotopen-analyse / Análisis isotópico 11, 33, 38
 Archaeometallurgy: Lead isotope ratio / Bleiisotopen-analyse / Análisis de isótopos de plomo 1, 6, 9, 11, 15, 18, 25, 26, 51, 52, 119, 132, 133, 165, 170, 228, 231, 232, 255, 258, 259, 276
 Archaeometallurgy: Micro-hardness testing / Mikro-härtetest 96, 98, 101–104, 108
 Archaeometallurgy: Microprobe analysis / Mikroproben-analyse 119, 121, 124, 126, 127, 129, 130, 132
 Archaeometallurgy: Microscope / Mikroskop 67, 68, 70, 96, 124, 126, 127, 130, 131, 258, 266
 Archaeometallurgy: Microstructure / Mikrostruktur 10, 14, 19, 67, 69–89, 105, 133, 165, 176
 Archaeometallurgy: MicroXRF / Mikroröntgenfluoreszenzanalyse 165
 Archaeometallurgy: Neutron activation analysis (NAA) / Neutronenaktivierungsanalyse (NAA) 6, 15, 51, 119, 122, 130, 132, 170, 171, 258
 Archaeometallurgy: OES-Optical Emission Spectroscopy / OES-Optische Emissionsspektralanalyse 170, 171
 Archaeometallurgy: Photomicrograph / Schliff-bild 68, 111
 Archaeometallurgy: Preparation (samples) / Vorbereitung der Proben: Polish / Polieren 19, 67, 75, 85, 88, 89, 96, 101, 111, 130, 133, 170, 180, 258, 263
 Archaeometallurgy: Spectrometry / Spektralanalyse 4, 13, 119, 121, 130, 219
 Archaeometallurgy: Trace element / Spurenelement 4, 6, 9, 10, 13–15, 18, 19, 25, 26, 51, 52, 130, 131, 134, 165, 170, 171, 182–184, 258, 259
 Archaeometallurgy: X-ray diffraction (XRD) / Röntgen-diffraktometrie / Difractograma 119, 125, 128, 244, 258, 263
 Archaeometallurgy: X-ray Fluorescence Analysis (XRF) / Röntgenfluoreszenzanalyse / Fluorescencia de Rayos X (XRF) 51, 111, 114, 119, 122, 125, 128, 131, 170–173, 219, 225, 258, 259
- Bell Beaker pottery, see pottery / Glockenbecher-Keramik / Campaniforme vea cerâmica
- Bone (animal and human): Radiocarbon analysis see chronology
 Bone (animal): Button with V-shaped hole / Knopf mit V-förmiger Durchlochung / Botão com perfuração em V 188
 Bone (animal): Decorated long bones / Verzierte Langknochen 48
 Bone (animal): Decorated phalanges / Verzierte Phalangen 48
 Bone (animal): Deer antler: pickaxe, wedge / Pickel, Keil aus Hirschgeweih / Pico de haste de veadó 334
 Bone (animal): Idol, see Idol
 Bone (animal): Isotope analysis (Strontium) / Tierknochenisotopenanalyse 33, 52
 Bone (animal): Ivory / Elfenbein 48, 52, 53
 Bone (animal): Ivory: African / afrikanisches Elfenbein 10, 19, 48, 49, 52, 53
 Bone (animal): Ivory: Indian / indisches Elfenbein 48, 49
 Bone (animal): Saiga antelope horn: pickaxe, wedge / Pickel, Keil aus Horn der Saigaantilope / Pico de haste de antílope de Saiga 312

- Bone (human): Human bone / Menschenknochen / Osso humano 189–191, 205
- Bone (human): Human cranial bone / Schädelknochen / Fragmentos de um crânio 189, 190
- Bone (human): Scattered human bones / Verstreute Knochen / Ossos espalhados 189
- Cave, cave site, natural cave / Höhle 27, 48, 335
- Ceramic, see Pottery / Cerâmica
- Ceremony / Zeremonie / Ceremonia 204
- Chiefdom / Häuptlingstum / Chefatura 52, 201, 208
- Child labour / Kinderarbeit / Crianças a trabalhar nas minas, trabalho infantil 334–336, 338
- Chronology: 14C-dates, see Chronology: Radiocarbon
- Chronology: 2nd millennium BC / 2. Jahrtausend v. Chr. / II milénio aC / II milenio AC 12, 19, 45, 196, 215, 228, 311, 312, 316, 319, 326, 330–334, 336, 337
- Chronology: 3rd millennium BC / 3. Jahrtausend v. Chr. / III milénio aC / III milenio AC 2, 3, 9, 12, 13, 15, 18, 19, 30, 48, 50–53, 65, 141, 144, 152–161, 164–166, 168, 170, 183, 184, 191, 192, 207, 215, 233, 241, 273, 320, 326, 328, 331–333, 340
- Chronology: 4th millennium BC / 4. Jahrtausend v. Chr. / IV milénio aC / IV milenio AC 50, 141, 155–158, 164, 166, 233, 237, 267, 313, 326, 328–332, 335, 340
- Chronology: 5th millennium BC / 5. Jahrtausend v. Chr. / V milénio aC / V milenio AC 5, 15, 233, 237, 312, 319, 326, 328, 330, 331, 337
- Chronology: 6th millennium BC / 6. Jahrtausend v. Chr. / VI milénio aC / VI milenio AC 18, 50, 326
- Chronology: Argaric culture / El Argar-Kultur 41, 191, 192, 196, 197
- Chronology: Bell Beaker time / Glockenbecherzeit / Campaniforme 2, 9, 12, 18, 33, 40, 45, 48, 144, 155, 158, 166, 191, 225, 242
- Chronology: Bronze Age in general: Bronzezeit / Idade de Bronze / Edad del Bronce¹ 4, 14, 50, 91, 185–208, 212, 213, 226, 234, 235, 256, 259, 262, 265, 268, 273, 277, 279, 282, 292, 293, 297, 298, 304, 310; Near East 315; Alps 316, 318, 319; Middle East 321; 325; Alps 335; Russia 337
- Chronology: Bronze Age: Early Bronze Age / Frühbronzezeit / Bronce Antiguo 4, 10, 12–14, 19, 41, 51, 109, 131, 133, 134, 188, 191, 233, 242 (Ireland), 265–268; Georgia 314; Near East 329, 340
- Chronology: Bronze Age: Final Bronze Age (see also Late Bronze Age) / Endbronzezeit (auch Spätbronzezeit / Bronze Final / Bronce Final) 4, 8, 10, 14, 17, 19, 185, 188, 192, 294, 196, 199, 200, 201, 203–208, 212, 213, 235, 237, 244, 264, 273, 289, 298, 319; Schwaz 320; Near East 331, 332; Cyprus 338; Alps 341
- Chronology: Bronze Age: Full Bronze Age / Bronze Pleno / Bronce Pleno 192, 195, 199, 203, 206, 207, 212; Alps 316
- Chronology: Bronze Age: Middle Bronze Age / Mittlere Bronzezeit / Bronze Médio 44, 134, 213, 244, 265–268; Alps 310, 323, 330, 341
- Chronology: Bronze Age: Southwest Bronze Age I and II / Südwestbronzezeit I und II / Bronze do Sudoeste I e II 185, 191–208, 212, 213
- Chronology: Bronze Age: Late Bronze Age / Spätbronzezeit 4, 10, 14, 19, 168, 212, 213, 264, 273, 289, 298
- Chronology: Copper Age: Eneolithic / Eneolítico 28, 187
- Chronology: Copper Age, Chalcolithic / Kupferzeit / Calcolítico: Passim
- Chronology: Copper Age (antiquated): Bronze Age I / Bronzezeit I / Bronce I 28
- Chronology: Copper Age: Early Copper Age / Frühe Kupferzeit / Calcolítico Antiguo 14, 15, 19, 48, 51, 233, 234, 242
- Chronology: Copper Age: Final or Late Copper Age / Jüngere or Späte Kupferzeit / Calcolítico Final 10, 14, 19, 191
- Chronology: Copper Age: Full or Middle Copper Age / Entwickelte Kupferzeit / Calcolítico Medio or Pleno 158, 160
- Chronology: Ferradeira Horizon / Ferradeira-Horizont / Horizonte de Ferradeira 187–191, 207, 212, 213
- Chronology: Iron Age in general / Eisenzeit / Idade do Ferro / Edad del Hierro 9, 19, 42, 44, 201, 202, 207, 233, 237, 272, 279, 304, 316, 320, 325, 327, 335
- Chronology: Iron Age: Early Iron Age / Iron Age I / Frühe Eisenzeit / Eisenzeit I / Idade do Ferro I 199, 205, 207, 262, 264–267, 277, 310, 320, 327, 332
- Chronology: Iron Age: Early Iron Age / Frühe Eisenzeit: Hallstatt 334
- Chronology: Iron Age: Late pre-roman Iron Age / Späte vorrömische Eisenzeit: La Tène / Latène 306, 315, 319
- Chronology: Islamic Period / Islamische Zeit 262, 272, 279; Iran 320, 321

¹ The classifications and terminologies of the Bronze Age phases and their absolute chronology differ from region to region and author to author. Therefore you find here the terminology used by

the single authors, and sometimes, if it is not the Iberian Peninsula or general, an indication of region or culture.

- Chronology: Roman period / Römisch / Romano 6, 16, 44, 253, 254, 259, 260, 267, 269, 270, 273, 274, 277, 279, 281, 282, 288–290, 294, 296, 297, 304, 310, 311, 315, 316, 318–320, 322, 324, 327, 332, 333, 335, 337, 338
- Chronology: Roman period / Römisch / Romano: Early Roman 262, 272
- Chronology: Roman period / Römisch / Romano: Imperial 281, 301
- Chronology: Medieval Time / Mittelalter / Medieval 44, 304, 306, 311, 316, 335, 337
- Chronology: Late Medieval Time / Spätmittelalter / Tardo-Medieval 316, 318, 325
- Chronology: Neolithic / Neolithikum 6, 15, 16, 48, 140, 235 (Near East), 262, 265–267, 297, 306, 311, 336; Near East 340
- Chronology: Neolithic: Late or Final Neolithic / Spätneolithikum 5, 10, 15, 19, 47, 48, 242, 277
- Chronology: Neolithic: Middle Neolithic / Mittelneolithikum 41, 49
- Chronology: New Kingdom of Egypt / Neues Reich Ägypten / Império Novo Egito 310, 333
- Chronology: Old Elamite Period / Elamita Antiguo (2700–1700 AC) 245
- Chronology: Orientalizing Period see also Early pre-roman Iron Age / Orientalisierende Periode / Período Orientalizante 199, 206–208, 290
- Chronology: Period Uruk final / Período Uruk final 333
- Chronology: Radiocarbon, ¹⁴C-dates / Datas de radiocarbono / Radiocarbón 2, 5, 9, 12, 14, 18, 25, 26, 33, 36, 38, 39, 41, 43, 45, 63, 64, 139, 141, 146, 148–152, 154, 155, 157, 159, 160, 164, 166, 190–192, 194, 196, 205–207, 212, 213, 238, 242, 251, 262, 266–268, 270, 272–274, 276, 277, 279
- Chronology: Radiocarbon, AMS dating / AMS-Datierung / Datação por AMS 146, 194
- Chronology: Radiocarbon, Bayesian statistics / Bayesische Statistik / Estatística bayesiana 154
- Chronology: Radiocarbon, Bone sample / Knochenproben / Osso (amostras de osso) 41, 146, 156, 205, 266
- Chronology: Radiocarbon, Calibration / Kalibração / Calibração 2, 5, 12, 14, 25, 26, 36, 41, 43, 139, 146, 147, 155, 156, 160, 190, 191, 194, 205, 206, 266, 270, 274, 276
- Chronology: Radiocarbon, Charcoal sample / Holzkohleproben / Amostras de carvão 139, 144, 146, 148–151, 157, 160, 205, 206, 262, 266–268, 270, 273, 274, 276, 277, 279
- Chronology: Radiocarbon, Grain sample / Getreideproben 41, 43
- Chronology: Radiocarbon, Old Wood Effect / Altholzeffekt 157
- Chronology: Radiocarbon, OxCal 36, 41, 155, 266, 270, 274, 276
- Chronology: Radiocarbon: Salzmünde Culture 41
- Chronology: Thermoluminescence / Thermolumineszenz 8, 17
- Clan / Klan 48
- Collective burial / Kollektivgrab / Sepulcro coletivo 48
- Conception of the construction / Baukonzeption 32
- »Cottage clay«, »Hüttenlehm« / Hüttenlehm / Barro con improntas de cabaña 227
- Craft, craftsmanship / Handwerk 1, 10, 19, 104, 105, 135, 184, 248
- Crescent-shaped clay plaque perforated at each end / Halbmondförmige, an den Enden durchlochete Tonplatte / Crescente 166
- Demography: Population density / Bevölkerungsdichte 46
- Demography: Demographic growth / Bevölkerungswachstum 13
- Ditch / Graben / Fosso 31, 36, 42, 44, 46, 47, 52, 155–159, 201
- Division of labour / Arbeitsteilung / Trabalho especializado 104, 335
- Door, gate, entrance (of the settlement) / Tor / entrada 31, 34, 65, 201
- Economy / Wirtschaft / Economía 1, 3, 4, 8–11, 13, 14, 17–19, 25, 63, 166, 208, 217, 233, 251, 253, 277, 281, 288, 297, 303, 304, 306–308, 310, 311, 323, 335, 338, 339, 341, 342, 356, 357
- El Argar-culture see also Chronology / El Argar-Kultur / Cultura de El Argar 41, 191, 196, 197
- Elite / Elite 104, 105, 332, 333
- Enclosure / Einfriedung, Kreisgrabenanlage / Circuito de fossos 31, 46, 47, 52, 65, 135, 155–157, 159
- Exchange see also trade / Tausch 10, 19, 52, 63, 64, 334
- Fireplace / Feuerstelle allgemein / Fogueira / Estructura de fuego, de combustión 10, 19, 104, 115, 219, 221, 225, 226, 233, 236–238, 241–244, 248
- Fireplace: Ash-bearing sediments / Aschehaltige Sedimente / Sedimentos cenicientos 240, 242
- Fireplace: Red colouring / Rotfärbung / Rubefacción, rojizo, anaranjado 219, 220, 242
- Fortification, fortified settlement / Befestigte Siedlung, Befestigung / Poblado fortificado 1–3, 5, 9, 11–15, 19, 25–27, 28, 30, 31, 46, 47, 49, 51, 63–65, 135, 141, 143–146, 148, 152, 155–161, 164, 166, 183, 184, 200, 203, 205, 208, 219, 225, 231, 232

- Fortification: Arrow slit / Schießscharte 31, 34
 Fortification: Barbican / Befestigung: Barbakane 31, 34, 143
 Fortification: Bastion, semicircular tower / Bastion, Halbrundturm / Bastião 15, 46, 141, 143, 144, 148, 157–159
 Fortification: Central tower / Turm zentral / Torre central / Torreão 143, 144, 146, 148, 153
 Fortification: Wall line / Mauerlinie / Circuito amuralhado, linha de muralha / Linea de Muralla 2, 30, 31, 141, 143, 144, 146, 148, 149, 152, 153, 157–160, 201, 202, 208, 219
 Fortification: Fortification system / Befestigungssystem 10, 19, 32, 33, 166
 Fortification: Hollow tower / Hohlurm / Bastião oco 141, 143, 144, 158, 159
 Fortification: Massive tower / Massiver Turm / Bastião maciço 65, 144
 Fortification: Small fort / Kleines Außen-Fort / Fortín 28
 Fortification: Tower / Turm / Torre(ão) 15, 27, 30, 33, 38, 39, 41, 42, 65, 143, 144, 146, 148, 153, 158, 166
- Geoarchaeology / Geoarchäologie 2, 12
 Geochemistry, Geochemical / Geochemie 1, 11, 109, 111, 114, 119, 121, 131, 138, 254, 255, 257, 259, 261, 262, 276, 279
- Geology: Batholith / Batholit 289, 291, 293, 296, 297
 Geology: Erosion / Erosion / Erosão / Erosión 195, 263, 285, 289, 300, 301
 Geology: Fumarole / Fumarole, Gasaustritt 284, 285, 293
 Geology: Gossan, Iron cap / Eisener Hut 254, 259, 260, 267, 285, 287, 288, 296, 301
 Geology: Lixiviation / Auslaugung 219, 221, 287
 Geology: Mineralization / Vererzung / Mineralização / Mineralización 215–218, 224, 227, 228, 230–232, 255, 262, 281–285, 288–298, 310
 Geology: Natural impurity / Natürliche Verunreinigung 68, 104, 123, 134
 Geology: Oxidation zone / Oxidationszone 111, 254, 255, 259, 263, 277, 281, 282, 286–290, 292, 296, 298, 301
 Geology: Secondary enrichment zone / Sekundäre Anreicherungszone 281, 286, 287, 288, 294, 300, 301
 Geology: Stockwork / Stockwerk 282, 284, 285, 288, 289
 Geology: Syncline / Synklinale / Sinclinorio 215
 Geology: Vein, lode / Erzader / Filón 215, 217, 218, 231, 232, 254, 259, 262, 263, 267, 281–283, 285, 288–298, 300, 301
 Geology: Weathering / Verwitterung 102, 281, 283, 286, 288, 289, 295, 296
- Grave: Atalaia type necropolis / Nekropole vom Typ Atalaia / Necrópole tipo Atalaia 194
 Grave: Cairn / Cairn 27, 194
 Grave: Cist / Steinkiste / Cista 194, 195, 197, 199, 292
 Grave: Corbelled grave, Tholos / Kuppelgrab, Tholos / Tholos 27, 48, 52, 188–190
 Grave: Collective burial / Kollektivgrab / enterramento coletivo 48, 187
 Grave: Rock-cut tomb, artificial cave / Hypogäum 46, 168
 Grave: Individual burial / Einzelgrab / Inumação ou enterramento individual / Sepultura o enterramento individual 48, 187, 189, 190
 Grave: Megalith: Dolmen / Dolmen 49
 Grave: Megalith: Megalithic Cemetery / Megalithnekropole 28, 46
 Grave: Megalith: Megalithic grave / Megalithgrab 6–8, 16, 17, 27, 46, 49, 187, 188, 190, 194, 281
 Grave: Necropolis or cemetery / Nekropole oder Gräberfeld / Necrópole 14, 31, 46, 185, 186, 192, 194–199, 203, 205, 207, 212, 213, 292, 333
 Grave: Secondary burial / Nachbestattung / Inumação individual em sepulcros coletivos anteriores ou secundária 187, 189–191
 Grave: Tholos see Grave: Corbelled grave
- Harvest / Ernte 49
 Hearth see also Fireplace / Herd / Lareira, fogueira / Hogar 37–39, 41–44, 91, 109, 115–120, 135, 143, 149, 225, 226, 236, 239, 240, 242–244
- House or hut or cabin / Haus, Hütte / Cabana, / Cabaña 32, 37, 38, 41–44, 65, 105, 144, 152, 158, 159, 166, 227, 239, 240
 House: Rectangular house / Haus, rechteckig / compartimento...rectangular 143 (?)
 House: Round house / Rundhütte / Cabana de planta circular 144, 158, 166, 240, 241
- Household production / Haushalt-Produktion / Actividad doméstica 10, 19, 52, 161, 233, 236, 239, 242, 248
- Idol / Idol / Idolo 3, 13, 48–50
 Idol: Cylindrical / Idol, zylindrisch 48–50
 Idol: Eye motif / Augenmotiv 48, 49
 Idol: Plaque Idol / Plattenidol / Idolo-placa 3, 48
 Idol: Rabbit figurine / Kaninchenfigur 48
- Innovation / Innovation / Inovação 3, 9, 13, 18, 52, 53, 138, 251, 312, 326, 330, 338, 341, 357
 »Loom element« or »loom weight« (Clay plaque perforated at each corner) / »Webgewicht«, »Webelement« / »Elemento de tear« 141, 166
 Menhir / Menhir 48

- Metal characteristic: Botryoidal / Traubenförmig / Botrioidal 113, 125, 126, 220, 258
- Metal characteristic: Dendrite / Dendrit 69, 70, 76–79, 81–84, 87, 88, 98–105, 107, 108, 125, 126, 129, 286
- Metal characteristic: Eutectic / Eutektik 76, 77, 81, 84, 98, 101, 103, 123, 124, 129, 131
- Metal characteristic: grain / Korn / grão 70, 72, 75–81, 83–88, 98, 101–103, 111–113, 131, 318
- Metal characteristic: hardness / Härte / dureza 96, 98, 101–104, 108, 134, 329
- Metal characteristic: Inclusion / Einschluss / Bolitas de metall 76–83, 85, 87, 111, 118, 121, 129, 131, 132, 134, 135, 174, 223, 234, 240, 244, 258, 266, 290, 300
- Metal characteristic: Recrystallization / Rekristallisierung / recristalização 70–73, 76–78, 80–82, 84, 86, 87, 108, 284, 285
- Metal object: Bonze: knife / Bronzemesser / Faca de bronze 67, 196
- Metal object: Copper: Awl / Pfriem / Punzón / Punção 5, 9, 10, 15, 19, 65–68, 70, 71, 74–78, 81, 82, 84, 86–89, 134, 166, 168, 171–173, 222, 223, 227, 332
- Metal object: Copper: Blade / Klinge 9, 19, 49, 89, 168
- Metal object: Copper: Chisel / Meißel / Cinzel 5, 10, 15, 19, 66–68, 70–74, 76–86, 89, 168, 312
- Metal object: Copper: Dagger / Dolch / Punhal de cobre / Puñal 5, 9, 15, 19, 134, 173, 188, 194, 196, 223, 334
- Metal object: Copper: Flat Axe / Beil / Hacha 5, 15, 18, 19, 66, 67, 69, 71, 73, 81, 84–86, 89, 91, 134, 222
- Metal object: Copper: Knife / Messer 67, 166
- Metal object: Copper: Needle / Nadel / Aguja 9, 19, 168, 173, 222
- Metal object: Copper: Palmela point / Palmela point / Ponta de tipo Palmela 5, 9, 15, 19, 134, 168, 171–173, 183, 184, 188
- Metal object: Copper: Point (without Palmela point) / Pfeilspitze / Punta de flecha 222
- Metal object: Copper: Saw / Säge / Sierra 9, 19, 66, 67, 69, 71, 73, 74, 85, 89, 166, 168, 171–173, 223
- Metal object: Copper: Tanged dagger / Griffzungendolch / Punhal de cobre com ponta de encabamento em forma de lingueta 5, 9, 19, 134, 173, 188
- Metal object: Iron: Crowbar / Brecheisen, Hebel / Alavanca 313
- Metal object: Gold: Gold object / Goldobjekt / Objeto de ouro 10, 19, 197
- Metal object: Iron in general / ferro 331
- Metal object: Iron: Cast iron / Gusseisen / Ferro fundido 329, 331
- Metal object: Iron: Mallet / Vorschlaghammer / Marreta 312, 313
- Metal object: Iron: Pic / Keil / Cunha 312, 313
- Metal object: Silver: Silver object / Silberobjekt / Prata 328
- Metal object: Silver: Silver rivet (and gold) / Niet aus Silber (und Gold) / Rebite de prata (e ouro) 196, 197
- Metal processing: Aes corinthiacum, Corinthian bronze / Aes corinthium 334
- Metal processing: Alloy / Legierung / Liga 4, 9, 14, 19, 68, 70, 101, 103, 108, 134, 173, 196, 197, 328, 329, 332, 334
- Metal processing: Alloy, Gold-Silver / Gold-Silber 196, 197
- Metal processing: Annealing / Sekundäres Glühen 19, 67–89, 93, 101, 104, 105, 108
- Metal processing: Autoflux / Autofließmittel / Autofundente 245
- Metal processing: Blowpipe, tuyère / Blasrohr / Fuelle, tobera, tubo, objeto tubular, caña 5, 7, 15, 17, 109, 115, 117–121, 123, 126, 129, 130, 135, 174, 225, 226, 236–238, 242, 244, 320
- Metal processing: Bronze / Bronze / Bronce 92–94, 97, 194, 196, 328–333
- Metal processing: Bronze (arsenic) / Arsenbronze / Bronze arsénico 91, 108
- Metal processing: Calcination / Kalzinierung 122, 123, 128
- Metal processing: Cast, Casting in general / Gießen, Guss / Vaciado / Vazamento / (Fundição de objetos / Fundición de objetos)² 4, 7, 10, 14–17, 19, 43, 52, 65, 67–71, 73–75, 77–89, 91–94, 96, 98, 101, 103–105, 107–109, 154, 160, 168, 173, 176, 179, 184, 225–227, 231, 234, 241, 242, 276, 327–332, 335–337, 339, 340, 341, 357
- Metal processing: Casting debris, waste / Gussfragment 43, 67, 74, 80–85, 89, 91–93, 105, 108, 119
- Metal processing: Casting drop, droplet, splash / Guss-tropfen / Gotas de cobre (metal) 4, 19, 65, 67, 69, 88, 89, 91–93, 95, 97, 98, 104, 105
- Metal processing: Casting place / Giessplatz 4, 8, 14
- Metal processing: Casting, melting or smelting (fire) place, Clay ring / Lehmring / Anillo arcilloso, estructura circular de arcilla 4, 8, 14, 17, 65, 67, 91, 104, 105, 109, 225, 238, 240–242
- Metal processing: Casting, melting or smelting (fire) place, Openfire / Feuer (offen) / Fuego abierto 236, 242–244, 248

² For casting, smelting and melting in the Spanish and Portuguese texts sometimes is used fundición / fundido / fundição.

It will say: Fundición of ore = smelting; fundición of metal = melting; fundición of metal into objects = casting.

- Metal processing: Casting, melting or smelting (fire) place, pit / Grube / Cubeta / fosa 8, 17, 109, 238, 239, 243
- Metal processing: Cementation (artificially) / Zementieren 131, 328, 329
- Metal processing: Charcoal / Holzkohle / Carbón, combustible 104, 117–121, 124, 126, 128, 135, 225, 236, 243, 244, 329
- Metal processing: Charcoal burning / Köhlerei / Queima de carvão:
- Metal processing: Cooling / Abkühlen 98, 103, 104
- Metal processing: (Copper) metallurgy, primary / Primäre (Kupfer)metallurgie 9, 18, 121, 135, 243, 261, 267, 276, 326, 327
- Metal processing: (Copper) metallurgy, secondary / Sekundäre (Kupfer)metallurgie 9, 18, 91, 179, 276
- Metal processing: Copper production, cold / Kupferbearbeitung (kalt) 19, 67–89, 93, 101
- Metal processing: Copper production, hot working / Warmumformung 69, 93, 94
- Metal processing: Crucible in general, bowl, tray / Gusstiegel, Tiegel / Cadinho de fundição / Crisol 4–9, 14–19, 91–93, 104, 109, 110, 115, 117–126, 128–131, 133–135, 138, 150, 154, 160, 161, 168, 173–180, 182–184, 223–227, 234–237, 240, 242, 243, 248, 249, 257, 266, 267, 292, 293, 298, 326, 328–330
- Metal processing: Crucible smelting or reaction or reduction vessel / Verhüttungstiegel / Visijas horno 17–19, 51, 110, 138, 182–184, 224, 225, 236, 248, 257, 292, 298, 326
- Metal processing: Cupoa furnace / Kuppelofen / Cúpula 225, 327
- Metal processing: Cut / Schnitt 9, 10, 19, 66, 67, 81, 82, 85, 91, 96, 104, 105, 166, 183, 184
- Metal processing: Cut mark / Schnittmarken 10, 19
- Metal processing: Enrichment of the ore, mechanical / Anreicherung des Erzes, mechanisch 257, 258
- Metal processing: Flux / Fließmittel / Fundente 227, 234, 244
- Metal processing: Furnace, metalurgical in general / Ofen / Fornalha, forno / Horno 7–9, 16, 17, 19, 92, 93, 109, 131, 132, 201, 217, 221, 222, 224–226, 233, 234, 236, 237, 241–245, 248, 249, 305, 308, 326–328, 339
- Metal processing: Fusion point / Schmelzpunkt / Punto de fusión 92 (melting), 234, 244
- Metal processing: Gilding / Vergolden / Douramento 333
- Metal processing: Grind / Schleifen, (zer)mahlen / Moagem 19, 96, 179, 258, 269, 324
- Metal processing: Hammer / Hämmern 10, 19, 79, 83, 92–95, 105, 168, 170, 313, 326, 332
- Metal processing: Forging / Schmieden / Forja 179, 227, 325, 329–332
- Metal processing: Harden, Hardening / Härten 19, 71, 74, 89
- Metal processing: Ingot / Barren / Barra 51, 91, 104, 227, 234, 329, 331, 332, 338
- Metal processing: Inlay polychrome / Einlegeverfahren polychrom / Entalhe 332–334
- Metal processing: Liquefaction / Verflüssigung / Liquefacción, licuación 234, 244
- Metal processing: Melting / Schmelzen 4, 6, 7, 10, 16, 19, 51, 74, 91, 92, 104, 105, 111, 117, 120, 121, 123, 124, 128, 129, 134, 176, 179, 232, 249, 276
- Metal processing: Mould lost wax casting / Guss in verlorener Form / Molde de cera perdida 331
- Metal processing: Mould, open forms (sand, clay) / Offene Formen / moldes 15, 19, 91–94, 98, 104, 107, 227
- Metal processing: Niello / Niello / Niello / Nielado 334
- Metal processing: Oxidation (artificially) 93, 109, 118, 123, 131, 219, 236, 244, 281
- Metal processing: Pit (furnace) / Gruben(ofen) / Horno de cuba o cubeta 8, 236–239, 243
- Metal processing: Reaction vessel / Reaktionsgefäß see Metal processing: Crucible smelting
- Metal processing: Recycling / Recycling 1, 10, 11, 19, 51, 105, 108, 330
- Metal processing: Refinement / Raffination / Refinação / Refino 121, 224–227, 241, 328, 333
- Metal processing: Remelting / Sekundäres Einschmelzen / Refundido 10, 19, 91, 105, 121, 134, 225, 328–330
- Metal processing: Roasting / Rösten 118, 119, 126
- Metal processing: Scrap metall / Altmetall 104, 105
- Metal processing: Scrap, broken object, fragment / Bruchstück 10, 19, 43, 65–67, 69, 70–74, 76–89, 91, 106, 168, 219, 224, 234, 235, 238
- Metal processing: Scrap, prill / Brocken / Nódulo, Bolita de cobre, glóbulos, porción, machacado 6, 10, 51, 67, 69, 74, 89, 91, 121–124, 126, 127, 129, 131, 138, 227, 234, 240, 242
- Metal processing: Scrap / Gotas metálicas o de cobre 219, 221, 222, 225, 231, 238
- Metal processing: Scrap, sheet / Blech / Chapa 66, 67, 71, 73, 74, 80, 83, 89, 92, 134, 168, 170–173, 286, 332
- Metal processing: Shaft furnace / Schachtofen / Horno de chimenea 236, 237, 244
- Metal processing: Slag in general / Schlacke / Escoria, escorificación 14, 17, 18, 91, 133, 168, 184, 220–222, 226–228, 231–235, 237, 238, 242, 245, 248, 254, 269, 292, 308, 311, 338
- Metal processing: Slag dump / Schlackenhalde / Escorial 217, 241, 245, 253, 254, 261, 282, 288, 294, 339
- Metal processing: Slag of crucible / Tiegelschlacke / Escoria de crisol 4, 6, 9, 15, 16, 18, 91, 119–135, 174–176, 178–180, 182–184, 211, 219–222, 225–228, 231, 232, 234, 237, 238, 240, 245, 248, 266, 298, 326

- Metal processing: Slag of furnace / Ofenschlacke / Escoria (de) horno 221, 234, 244, 245
- Metal processing: Slag sand / Schlackensand 235
- Metal processing: Slag from smelting / Verhüttungs-schlacke / Escoria de reducción 15, 17, 91, 109, 114, 117, 119, 121–134, 173, 176, 179, 182–183, 225, 226, 232, 245, 248, 249, 298, 310, 326, 327
- Metal processing: Smelting furnace / Verhüttungs-
ofen / Horno de reducción 8, 9, 16, 244
- Metal processing: Smelting, reducing, extractive metal-
lurgy / Verhüttung, Reduktion, extraktive Metallur-
gie / Redução, Reducción, Fundición de mine-
ral / Fundação da mineral, metalurgia extracti-
va 4–9, 11, 14–19, 51, 52, 91, 105, 109, 111, 114, 115, 117–126, 128, 129, 131–135, 138, 150, 151, 154, 161, 173, 176, 179, 182–184, 201, 215, 219, 224–227, 231–234, 236–245, 248, 253, 254, 257, 259, 261, 263, 266, 267, 276, 281, 288, 289, 294, 297, 298, 325–327, 334
- Metal processing: Temperature, °C / Temperatur, °C / Temperatura, °C 9, 17, 18, 70, 71, 73, 75, 76, 78, 81, 82, 84, 92, 93, 96, 98, 103, 104, 109, 115, 117–122, 126, 128, 129, 131, 132, 134, 135, 181, 201, 225, 236, 244, 284, 289, 293, 320, 325, 334
- Metal processing: Tumbaga / Tumbaga / Tumbaga / Tumbaga 334
- Metal processing: Vitrification, glassy / Vitrifizierung, glasig / Vidrificado 16, 109, 120, 123, 135, 173–176, 179, 180, 181, 183, 184, 201, 202, 221, 225, 226
- Metal processing: Workshop / Werkstatt / Oficina / Taller 10, 19, 65, 105, 225, 326, 328, 330, 332, 334, 335, 338, 340
- Mine / Mine, Bergwerk / Mineração / Mina(s): passim³
- Mine: Amphibolite mine or deposit / Amphibolitlager-
stätte / Mina de anfibolita 52, 293, 296
- Mine: Cinnabar mine / Mina de cinábrio 291, 311, 324, 336
- Mine: Copper mine see also Mineral: Copper
ore / Kupfermine, Kupferbergwerk / Mina de co-
bre 6, 8, 165, 168, 193, 253–277, 279, 304, 305, 310, 315, 321, 336, 337
- Mine: Gold mine / Goldmine / mina de oro / mina de
ouro 292, 314, 317–320, 322, 324, 337
- Mine: Ochre mine / Ockermine / Mina de ocre 304, 311, 312
- Mine: Salt mine / Salzmine / Mina(s) de sal 303, 311, 315, 316, 318, 319, 321, 334–336, 338
- Mine: Silex mine / Mina de silex 9, 18, 218, 311, 313, 315, 316, 318–321, 334, 336, 337
- Mine: Silver mine / Silbermine / Mina(s) de prata 288, 298, 300, 301, 319, 320, 322, 336, 337
- Mine: Variscite mine / Variszitmine 9, 18, 49, 294, 315
- Mineral: Åkermanite / Åkermanit 114, 121, 127
- Mineral: Alabaster / Alabaster 49
- Mineral: Alumina / Aluminiumoxid 121, 124, 131, 176
- Mineral: Aluminium Al / Aluminium 131, 286
- Mineral: Amber / Bernstein / Âmbar 313
- Mineral: Antimony Sb / Antimon / Antimónio 4, 10, 14, 19, 114, 121, 122, 126, 127, 131, 132, 134, 171, 172, 219, 221, 222, 259, 281, 285, 286, 289, 291, 294, 328
- Mineral: Arsenic As / Arsen / Arsénico 92, 281, 285, 286, 288, 290, 292, 294, 328, 332
- Mineral: Arsenic(al) copper / Arsenkupfer / Cobre arse-
nical 4, 7, 9, 10, 14, 16, 19, 52, 68, 69, 71, 75–87, 89, 92, 103, 104, 107, 108, 114, 121–123, 125–127, 131, 132, 134, 170, 171–173, 182–184, 194, 218, 219, 221–225, 243, 259, 333
- Mineral: Arsenopyrite / Arsenopyrit / Arsenopirita 224, 285, 286, 288, 290, 292–294
- Mineral: Augite / Augit 130, 131
- Mineral: Azurite / Azurit / Azurita 7, 16, 122, 217, 224, 259, 268, 286, 289, 293, 294, 300, 301
- Mineral: Barium Ba / Barium 114, 287, 288, 291
- Mineral: Baryte / Baryt / Barita 285–287, 292, 294
- Mineral: Bismuth Bi / Bismuth 259, 285, 286, 293
- Mineral: Bornite / Bornit 114, 127, 130, 131, 217, 258, 286, 289, 292–294
- Mineral: Boulangerite / Boulangerit 292, 294
- Mineral: Bournonite / Bournonit 286, 294
- Mineral: Brochantite / Brochantit 114, 256, 258, 268
- Mineral: Cadmium Cd / Kadmium 285
- Mineral: Calcite, Calcium carbonate / Kalziumkarbonat 128, 285, 286, 292, 294
- Mineral: Calcium Ca, calcic / Kalzium 121, 125, 127, 130, 131, 296
- Mineral: Calcium oxides, CaO / Kalziumoxid 114, 121, 178, 179
- Mineral: Cassiterite / Kassiterit / Casiterita 217, 290
- Mineral: Cerussite / Cerussit 286
- Mineral: Chalcocite / Chalkosin / Calcocita, Calcosina 111, 112, 114, 128–131, 224, 286, 287, 289, 290, 292, 294
- Mineral: Chalcopyrite / Chalkopyrit / Calcopiri-
ta 112–114, 128, 217–219, 255, 256, 258–260, 263, 277, 285–287, 289–294, 296, 297
- Mineral: Cinnabar / Zinnober / Cinábrio see Mine
- Mineral: Cobalt Co / Cobalt / Cobalto 114, 121, 122, 128, 131, 172, 285, 286

³ See also the Geographical Index, letter M following the local name. Most of the indicated mines contain various minerals. Because of this, they are not classified as copper mines.

- Mineral: Copper Cu / Kupfer / Cobre y minerales cupríferos: passim
- Mineral: Copper Carbonate / Kupferkarbonat / Carbonatos de cobre 9, 18, 120, 122, 124, 125, 128, 129, 134, 135, 151, 179, 182, 217, 218, 219, 255, 259, 260, 281, 282, 286, 288–290, 292–294, 296, 297, 300, 301
- Mineral: Copper oxide / Kupferoxid 7, 9, 16, 18, 19, 111, 118, 120–125, 128, 129, 133–135, 151, 173, 179, 182, 218, 235, 244, 255, 259, 261, 277, 281, 287, 289, 290, 292, 300, 301
- Mineral: Copper sulphate / Kupfersulfat, Kupfervitriol 129, 255, 259, 277, 286, 287
- Mineral: Copper sulphide, matte / Kupfersulfid, Matte / Sulfuro de cobre 9, 18, 111, 112, 118, 121–124, 128–131, 133–135, 217, 218, 252, 253, 255, 259, 263, 281, 286–298, 300, 301
- Mineral: Copper, metallic / Metallisches Kupfer / Cobre metálico 121–126, 128, 129, 132, 134, 135, 219, 221, 222, 224, 225, 231, 233–235, 244, 248, 249, 266
- Mineral: Copper, native, pure copper, also nearly pure, raw, crude / Gediegen Kupfer, Rein(es) Kupfer / Cobre nativo 4, 10, 14, 19, 68, 82, 111, 124, 129, 131, 134, 171, 173, 196, 218, 224, 226, 235, 255, 258, 259, 263, 286, 288, 310, 323, 326, 328
- Mineral: Covellite / Covellin / Covellita 111, 112, 114, 124, 224, 258, 286, 287, 292–294
- Mineral: Cuprite / Kuprit / Cuprita 70, 71, 76–85, 87, 111, 113, 114, 124, 129, 133, 134, 256, 258, 263, 286, 288, 289, 292, 294
- Mineral: Delafossite / Delafossit / Delafosita 113, 114, 121, 124, 125, 133, 224, 248, 249, 256, 258, 268
- Mineral: Digenite / Digenit 112, 114, 128, 129, 256, 258
- Mineral: Epidote / Epidot 296
- Mineral: Fahlore, Tetrahedrite / Fahlerz 113, 125, 126, 134, 259, 260, 285, 286, 290, 293, 294, 328
- Mineral: Fayalite (Iron silicate) / Fayalit (Eisensilikat) / Fayalita 114, 121, 124–126, 130, 131, 133, 179, 180, 234, 244, 245
- Mineral: Feldspar / Feldspat / Feldespato 234
- Mineral: Ferrosilit / Ferrosilit 124
- Mineral: Forsterite / Forsterit 121, 127, 130
- Mineral: Galena, Galenite / Galenit / Galena 217, 285–287, 290–292, 294, 311, 319
- Mineral: Germanium Ge / Germanium 130, 285
- Mineral: Glass / Glas / Vidrio 133, 234
- Mineral: Goethite / Goethit / Goetite / Goetit 111–114, 129, 217, 256, 258, 259, 263, 286, 287, 293, 313
- Mineral: Gold Au / Gold / Ouro 196, 253, 262, 285–288, 291–293, 310, 311, 313, 314, 317–320, 322, 324, 328, 332–334, 340
- Mineral: Gold, native / Gediegen Gold / Ouro nativo 196, 197, 286, 288, 293
- Mineral: Graftonite / Graftonit 124
- Mineral: Green Vitriol / Eisenvitriol 286
- Mineral: Hematite, Oligisto / Hämatit, Oligisto 112–114, 121, 124–126, 130, 286, 287, 289, 292, 294, 296, 311, 312
- Mineral: Indium In / Indium 285
- Mineral: Iron Fe in general / Eisen / Ferro / Hierro 93, 114, 121–126, 131, 133, 134, 172, 215–219, 221–223, 226, 244, 245, 262, 263, 279, 283, 285–287, 290, 291, 293, 295–297, 300, 301, 305, 313, 318, 322, 325, 327, 329, 331, 332
- Mineral: Iron arsenide, arsenic, arseno- / Eisenarsenid 127, 292, 294
- Mineral: Iron carbonate / Eisenkarbonat 282, 295
- Mineral: Iron hydroxide / Eisenhydroxid 151, 173, 179, 259, 287, 288, 296
- Mineral: Iron oxide / Eisenoxid / Óxido ferroso 112–114, 118, 121–126, 129, 131, 135, 176, 218, 224, 234, 244, 282, 286–290, 292, 293, 296, 297
- Mineral: Iron Silicate see also Fayalite / Eisensilikat 114, 124, 244
- Mineral: Iron Sulphate / Eisensulfat 255, 286–288
- Mineral: Iron Sulphide / Eisensulfid 127, 128, 134, 284, 287, 290, 292–297
- Mineral: Jamesonite / Jamesonit 286, 294
- Mineral: Jarosite / Jarosit 286–288, 301
- Mineral: Kaolinite / Kaolinit 287, 288
- Mineral: Kirschsteinite / Kirschsteinit 125, 130
- Mineral: Lead Pb / Blei / Chumbo / Plumbo 93, 96, 97, 100, 101, 107, 108, 114, 121, 131, 172, 196, 221–224, 252, 253, 283, 285–292, 294, 296, 311, 319, 320, 321, 327, 328, 331, 334, 335
- Mineral: Lead arsenide 290
- Mineral: Lead carbonate / Bleikarbonat 287
- Mineral: Lead oxide 287, 328
- Mineral: Lead sulphate / Bleisulfat 287
- Mineral: Lead sulphide / Bleisulfid 282, 290, 292, 294
- Mineral: Limonite / Limonit (Brauneisenerz) 112, 113, 224, 259, 263, 267, 286–289, 292, 294
- Mineral: Magnesite MgO / Magnesiumoxid 114, 176, 178, 179
- Mineral: Magnesium Mg / Magnesium 121, 127, 130, 131, 227
- Mineral: Magnetite / Magnetit 114, 124–126, 130, 133, 179, 180, 217, 242, 248, 249, 286, 292, 294, 296, 297
- Mineral: Malachite / Malachit / Malaquita 7, 16, 91, 95, 111–114, 122, 128, 129, 217, 218, 220, 224, 235, 256, 258, 259, 263, 267, 268, 272, 277, 286, 289, 293, 294, 296, 297, 300, 301, 326, 333
- Mineral: Manganese (oxide) Mn / Mangan (oxid) / Manganeso 114, 124, 130, 131, 176, 178, 179, 219, 221, 223, 244, 282, 283, 285, 291
- Mineral: Marcasite / Markasit 286, 291, 292
- Mineral: Mercury Hg / Quecksilber 122, 324, 328, 333
- Mineral: Monticellite / Monticellit 114, 121, 130
- Mineral: Muscovite / Muskovit 291

- Mineral: Nickel Ni / Nickel 4, 10, 14, 19, 114, 117, 121, 122, 127, 131, 132, 134, 171, 172, 221–223, 259, 285, 286, 297
- Mineral: Olivine / Olivin 121, 127, 130, 131
- Mineral: Pentlandite / Pentlandit 286
- Mineral: Phosphorous P / Phosphor 114, 121, 131
- Mineral: Potassium K / Kalium 114, 121, 131
- Mineral: Polymetallic (masses) / Polymetallisch (Massen) / Sulfuros masivos 215, 224, 253, 254, 259, 281–283, 287, 288, 291, 293, 298, 300, 301
- Mineral: Pyrite / Pyrit / Pirita 112, 114, 215, 217, 224, 253, 255, 259, 260, 277, 283–297, 322
- Mineral: Pyroxene, clinopyroxen / Klinopyroxen / Piróxeno 121, 127, 130, 131, 234, 244, 248, 249, 296
- Mineral: Pyrrhotite / Pyrrhotin 284, 286, 291–293, 297
- Mineral: Quartz / Quarz / quartzo / cuarzo 112–114, 118, 121, 123–125, 127–129, 133, 135, 148, 149, 151, 179, 180, 203, 217, 256, 259, 262–264, 285, 287, 289, 290, 292–295, 324
- Mineral: Selenium Se / Selen 114, 122, 131, 172, 285, 286
- Mineral: Siderite / Siderit 286, 293–296
- Mineral: Silica / Silizium, Kieselsäure / Silice 118, 121, 122, 125, 129, 135, 176, 234, 239, 242, 244, 245, 248, 249, 249, 285
- Mineral: Silicate see also Mineral: Fayalite / Silikat / Silicato 121, 124, 127, 129, 130, 234, 244, 292, 296, 327
- Mineral: Silver Ag see also Mina: Silver / Silber / Prata / Plata 4, 10, 14, 19, 114, 121, 122, 131, 134, 171–173, 219, 221–223, 253, 285–288, 290–292, 298, 300, 301, 319, 320, 322, 327, 328, 332, 334, 336
- Mineral: Silver, native / gediegen Silber / Prata nativa 196, 286–288
- Mineral: Speiss / Speis 121, 122, 126, 133, 134
- Mineral: Sphalerite / Sphalerit / Esfalerita 284–286, 290, 292–294
- Mineral: Spinel / Spinel 114, 121, 124
- Mineral: Stibnite / Stibnit 281
- Mineral: Sulphide (massive deposit) see also Polymetallic / Sulfid (massives Vorkommen) / sulfuro 9, 18, 218, 224, 252–254, 260, 277, 281–288, 291–294, 296–298, 300, 301
- Mineral: Tenorite (Melaconite) / Tenorit, Kupferschwärze / Tenorita 113, 224, 286, 287
- Mineral: Tetrahedrite / Tetrahedrit 114, 125, 217, 285–287, 292, 294
- Mineral: Thallium Tl / Thallium 285
- Mineral: Tin Sn / Zinn / Estanho 10, 19, 68, 69, 78, 92–94, 96–98, 101, 107, 108, 114, 121, 122, 131, 171, 172, 196, 197, 219, 221–223, 252, 253, 291, 313, 328, 336
- Mineral: Titanium Ti / Titanium 131, 176, 285
- Mineral: Tourmaline / Turmalin 290
- Mineral: Uranium / Uran 259
- Mineral: Zinc Zn / Zink / Zinco 114, 121, 122, 131, 172, 221–224, 253, 285–292, 294, 311, 328
- Mining: Adit / Horizontaler Zugang 297
- Mining: Archimedes' screw / Archimedische Schraube / Parafuso de Arquimedes 319
- Mining: Chamber / Weitungsbau / Câmaras (de mineração) 315, 320
- Mining: Draining / Wasserhaltung / Drenagem 315, 319, 320, 322
- Mining: Driving in / Einschlag / Desobstrução, construção 312, 315
- Mining: Gallery / Stollen, Strecke / Galería 262, 289, 297, 310, 311, 315, 318–320, 322, 337
- Mining: Lightning / Iluminação 267, 321, 322
- Mining: Mining law: Vipasca tables / Tábuas de Vipasca 335, 337
- Mining: Mining laws / Bergrecht / Direitos de mineração 336, 337
- Mining: Mining support / Grubenausbau / Escoramento (madeira) 315, 316, 318
- Mining: Pillar work / Pfeilerbau / Exploração com pilares 315, 316
- Mining: Platform of wood / Holzplattform / Plataforma de trabalho em madeira 268 (?), 315, 317, 318
- Mining: Prisoner work / Gefangenen(arbeit) im Bergbau / Prisioneiros trabalhando na mina 336
- Mining: Ore deposit see also Mine; Geology: Mineralization / Erzlagerstätte / Depósito, jazida / Mena: passim
- Mining: Origin of the ore, copper source / Herkunft des Erzes / Orígen, fuente 1, 3, 6, 9–11, 15, 16, 18, 19, 51, 52, 170, 215, 224, 227, 228, 231, 232, 251, 254, 259, 261, 262, 267, 276, 277, 279, 289, 298
- Mining: Riding / Fahrung / Movimento / Movimento 316–319, 322
- Mining: Ruina montium (Plinius) 322
- Mining: Schwazer Bergbuch (1556) 313
- Mining: Shaft, vertical see also mining: Twin shaft / Vertikaler Schacht / Fossa, poço / Pozo 218, 262, 272, 310, 311, 313, 315–321, 334
- Mining: Slave labour / Sklavenarbeit im Bergbau / Escravo trabalhando na mina 336, 337
- Mining: Stone tools for mining, see stone tools / Steingeräte für den Bergbau siehe Stein
- Mining: Superficial mining / Tagebau / Superficial 217, 218, 297, 298, 301, 308, 311, 313, 315, 316, 318, 321
- Mining: Survey (topographical) / Vermessung / Levantamento topográfico 306, 315, 322
- Mining: Transport, hauling / Förderung / Transporte 305, 315–319, 323, 334–336

- Mining: Twin shaft / Zwillingschacht / Fossa gémea, poço gémeo 320
- Mining: Underground mining / Untertagebau / Subterráneo 272, 297, 306, 310, 315–317, 336
- Mining: Ventilation / Wetterhaltung / Ventilação 310, 319–321
- Mining: Water tunnel / Wassertunnel / Túnel aquático 312, 320
- Mining: Women's work / Frauenarbeit / Mulheres a trabalhar nas minas 305, 334–336
- Mining: Winch / Winde / Guincho 318, 319
- Monumentalisation / Monumentalisierung / Monumentalizar 144
- Mudbrick / Lehmziegel / Adobe 242
- Negative structures / Negative Strukturen / Estruturas negativas 141, 144, 148, 155, 156
- Nomad / Nomade 8, 17
- Operational chain, chaîne opératoire / Arbeits- bzw. Produktionskette / Cadena productiva metálica, actividad productiva 11, 13, 182, 215, 219, 223, 224, 227, 228, 267, 309
- Paleoenvironment, botany, ancient flora or fauna / Paläobotanik or Paläozoologie 13, 30, 41, 139, 156, 160, 225
- Part-time work see also Household production / Teilzeitarbeit 135
- Pastoralism / Weidewirtschaft 50
- Pedology / Bodenkunde 12
- Phoenician / Phönizier, phönizisch / Fenícios 206
- Pigment (brown, ochre, green) / Farbpigmente / verde 267, 326, 340
- Plant: *Aeolanthus biformifolius* = *Aeolanthus subacaulis* var. *Linearis* (Burkill) Ryding 310
- Plant: Broad bean / Ackerbohne 38, 41, 43
- Plant: Cereal, triticum, grain / Getreide 41, 43, 49, 50
- Plant: Evergreen oak see *Quercus ilex*
- Plant: Grain see Plant: Cereal
- Plant: Pioneer Plants, Copper indicating plants / Kupfer anzeigende Pflanzen / Plantas indicadores de presença de cobre 259–261, 271, 310
- Plant: Purple Sand-Spurrey, see *Spergularia purpurea*
- Plant: *Quercus ilex coccifera*, oak, evergreen oak, holly oak, holm oak / Steineiche / Azinheira / Encina 41, 146, 148
- Plant: Red Dock, see *Rumex bucephalophorus*
- Plant: Red sorrel, see *Rumex acetosella*
- Plant: *Rumex acetosella*, red sorrel, sheep's sorrel, field sorrel / Kleiner Sauerampfer 310
- Plant: *Rumex bucephalophorus*, Red Dock / Stierkopf-Ampfer / Acedera de lagarto 259, 261, 262
- Plant: *Saxifraga stellaris* ssp. *Robusta* / Stern-Steinbrech / *Saxifraga-da-estrela* 310
- Plant: Sheep's Sorrel, see *Rumex acetosella*
- Plant: *Silene* / Leimkraut / *Silene* 310
- Plant: *Spergularia purpurea*, Purple Sand-Spurrey 259–262, 268, 271
- Pollen analyses / Pollenanalyse 3, 12, 50
- Post hole / Pfostenloch / Buraco de poste 143, 144, 166, 317
- Pottery: (Plate) with a thick rim / Teller, Keramik mit verdicktem Rand / Prato, cerâmica de bordo espessado 156, 166
- Pottery: Acacia leaf decoration / Akazienblattverzierung / Folha da acácia 33, 40, 44, 48
- Pottery: Bell Beaker: Ciempozuelos group / Ciempozuelos, Gruppe / Ciempozuelos, complexo 190
- Pottery: Bell Beaker in general / Glockenbecher / Campaniforme 11, 12, 18–20, 33, 40, 45, 48, 53–55, 57–59, 61, 144, 155, 158, 159, 162, 164, 166, 168, 188, 190, 191, 209, 218, 225, 242, 246
- Pottery: Bell Beaker: Maritime Bell Beaker / Maritimer Glockenbecher 48, 53
- Pottery: Bell Beaker: Palmela bowl type / Palmelaschale / Taça tipo Palmela 188
- Pottery: Bell Beaker: Shouldered bowl / Niedriger Umbruchbecher (nach Vera Leisner) / Caçoila 190
- Pottery: Bell Beaker: Undecorated Bell Beaker / Unverzierter Glockenbecher / Vaso campaniforme liso 188, 190
- Pottery: Bell Beaker pottery in general / Cerâmica campaniforme 33, 45, 48, 159, 162, 188
- Pottery: Bowl of the Atalaia type / Schale vom Atalaia-Typ, Atalaia-Schale / Tigela tipo Atalaia 194
- Pottery: Burnished decoration (Early Copper Age) / Glättmusterverzierung / Decoração brunida 53, 57
- Pottery: Burnished decoration (Bronze Age) / Glättmuster (Bronzezeit) / Decoração brunida (Idade do Bronze) 203–209, 211
- Pottery: Cruciferous decoration / Kruziferenblattverzierung / Folha crucífera 33, 40, 45
- Pottery: Cylindrical vessel / Zylindrisches Gefäß / Copo canelado 33, 40, 44, 48, 53, 58
- Pottery: Engraved-leaf-decoration / Kerbblattverzierung 33, 40, 44, 58
- Pottery: Hemispheric bowl (Early Copper Age) / Halbkugelige Schale / Taça hemisférica 156, 188, 195, 222
- Pottery: Temper / Magerung 115, 117, 120, 121, 135
- Qanat / Qanat / Qanat 318, 320
- Ritual / Ritual 48, 161, 194, 195, 201, 204, 206–208, 336–338, 344, 351
- Rock: Amphibolite / Amphibolit 9, 10, 18, 19, 52, 53, 59, 165, 182, 266, 293, 296
- Rock: Chalk / Kreide / Cré, giz 289, 290, 293–296, 319, 321

- Rock: Flint, Silex / Feuerstein, Silex / Silex / Silex 9, 10, 18–21, 27, 49, 57, 218, 237, 311, 313, 315, 316, 318–321, 324, 334, 336, 337, 343–345, 346, 349, 351, 354, 355, 356
- Rock: Gangue / Ganggestein / Ganga 111, 125, 134, 176, 179, 180, 234–236, 244, 245, 258, 262, 281, 289, 292, 294, 315
- Rock: Granite / Granit 217, 261, 289, 293, 296, 297
- Rock: Limestone / Kalkstein 48, 49, 282, 292, 296, 297
- Rock: Marble / Marmor / Mármore 48, 50, 201, 293, 312
- Rock: Porphyry / Porphyry 283, 284, 289, 293, 300
- Rock: Quartzite / Quarzit 149, 264, 289, 293
- Rock: Sandstone / Sandstein / Arenisca 238, 282
- Rock: Schist / Schiefer / Pizarra / Xisto 3, 48, 49, 57, 63, 141, 146, 148–151, 161, 166, 179, 188, 190, 194, 201, 219, 220, 261, 297
- Rock: Skarn / Skarn 283, 291, 296–298, 300, 301
- Rock: Spilite / Spilit 289
- Rock: Volcanic / Vulkanisch / Volcano 253, 282–285, 289, 291, 292
- Ruling class / Herrschende Klasse 105
- Seasonal production / Saisonale Produktion / Produção sazonal 335, 338
- Sea-going ship, shipping / Seetüchtiges Schiff 14, 52, 53
- Settlement / Siedlung allgemein / Sítio de habitat, povoado / Poblado, asentamiento: passim
- Settlement: Fortified settlement, see also Fortification / Befestigte Siedlung / Povoado fortificado / Asentamiento fortificado 1–3, 5, 9, 11–13, 15, 19, 25–28, 31, 47, 49, 51, 63, 64, 65, 157, 158, 160, 184, 205, 225, 231, 232
- Settlement: Hilltop settlement / Höhensiedlung / Povoado elevado 9, 12, 19, 31, 53, 166, 167, 188, 210, 211
- Settlement: Occupied area, size / Nutzfläche (Hektar) 5, 15, 31, 46, 47, 51, 63, 64, 166, 200, 237
- Settlement: Open land settlement / Freilandsiedlung / Povoado aberto 47, 158, 159
- Settlement: Settlement hiatus / Siedlungshiatus / Abandono temporário 65, 141, 143–145, 149, 153, 156, 158, 159, 166, 207
- Sickle gloss / Sichelglanz 49, 203
- Silo / Silo / Silo, hoyo 185, 188, 200, 202, 208, 212
- Smith / Schmied / Ferreiro 68, 71, 74, 89, 91, 105, 173, 329, 335, 336
- Social aspects (complexity, differentiation and organisation) / Soziale Komplexität, Differenzierung und Gliederung / Social 1, 3, 9, 10, 11, 13, 14, 18, 19, 21, 22, 24, 52, 56, 58, 60–62, 104, 137, 182, 192, 207, 229, 233, 247, 277, 278, 299, 304, 306, 335, 338, 349, 352, 357
- Specialisation / Spezialisierung / Especialización / Especialização 3, 13, 23, 49, 51, 104, 135, 137, 230, 233, 241, 247, 278, 324, 330, 331, 334–336, 338, 341
- State / Staat/ Estado 52, 56, 337
- Stone paving / Steinpflaster / Empedrado 144
- Stone pearl necklace / Perlenkette aus Stein / Colar de contas de pedra 195, 203
- Stone tool: Anvil / Amboss / Bigorna / Yunque, bigornia 93, 95, 260, 234, 324
- Stone tool: Axe / Steinbeil / Machado de pedra / Hacha de piedra 9, 15, 27, 52, 218, 266, 277, 306, 350
- Stone tool: stone hammer / Hammer / Martelo / Martillo, machacador, maza lítica 52, 217, 218, 224, 234, 260, 262, 264, 268, 272, 288–294, 298, 311–314, 316, 323, 324, 336, 337
- Stone tool: Grinding slab / quern stone / Mahlstein 49, 50, 51
- Stone tool: Grinding stone / Schleifstein / Pedra de amolar 269
- Stone tool: Groove mallet / Rillenschlägel / Martelo mineiro com ranhura lateral / Maza con acanaladura, surco central, ranura 7, 17, 217, 218, 224, 260, 264, 289–294, 298, 311
- Stone tool: Rubbing stone / Reibstein 51
- Stone tool: Sickle / Sichel: Flint: Sickle element / Sichel-element aus Feuerstein / Elemento de foice de sílex 203, 204
- Stone tool: wedge / Keil / Cunha 312
- Stone tool: Wrist-guard / Armschutzplatte / Braçal de arqueiro 188
- Stratigraphy / Stratigraphie / Estratigrafia 3, 9, 13, 15, 19, 25, 26, 28, 30–33, 36, 38, 39, 43, 44, 46, 64, 141, 143, 144, 146, 148, 149, 152, 154–156, 160, 168, 172, 261, 262, 264, 266, 277, 284, 285, 344
- Stratigraphy (horizontal) / Horizontalstratigraphie 31
- God, Goddess / Gottheit / Deus, Deusa 48, 337, 338
- Survey: Archaeological survey / Archäologische Prospektion / Prospeção arqueológica / Prospección arqueológica 1–3, 11, 13, 16, 31, 37, 47, 64, 65, 168, 175, 183, 185, 200, 203, 204, 208, 212, 213, 216, 224, 229, 231, 232, 251–279 passim, 281, 282, 292, 294, 310, 313, 322
- Survey: Magnetic / Geomagnetische Prospektion 31, 36
- Symbol: anthropomorphic / anthropomorphes Symbol 48, 54
- Taboo / Tabu 337
- Token, game piece / Spielstein / Pedra de jogos, token, ficha 335, 336
- Trade, distribution, import / Handel 3, 5, 8, 10, 11, 13, 15, 19, 52, 53, 138, 231, 232, 344, 346, 347, 348, 354, 357
- Vitrified wall / glasierte Mauer / Muralha vitrificada 201
- Votive object / Votiv-Objekt 48, 326, 332
- Wealth / Reichtum 10, 14, 52, 56

Geographical Index

The names of countries and places are given in the language of the country or in English. Differences between English, German, Portuguese and Spanish are indicated.

Abbreviations:

AS Archaeological site
A Administrative place name
D. District /Distrito
G Geography, Geology
M Mine, Mining region or Mining group, Mineralization

Abensberg = Arnhofen

Abu Matar / Bir Abu Matar (Beersheba / Be'er Scheva valley, north Negev, Israel), AS 233, 234, 237, 244, 247, 248

Acqua Fredda (Passo di Redebus, Bedollo, Trentino, Italia), F 324

Africa / Afrika / África / África 10, 19, 24, 49, 52, 53, 61, 318, 336

Agia Varvara-Almyras (Lefkosia / Nicosia D, Cyprus / Zypern / Chipre), M 325, 345

Aguablanca (Monesterio, Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 297, 300

Aguas Teñidas (Almonaster la Real, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M, F 288

Ai Bunar (Stara Zagora, Southern Bulgaria), AS 312, 319, 337

Al-Claus (Tarn-et-Garonne, France), AS 134

Álamo (povoado do Álamo, Sobral da Adiça, Moura, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 193, 200, 201, 203, 208, 209, 210

Alandroal (D. Évora, Portugal), M, A 9, 18, 155, 215, 218, 224, 227, 254, 256, 258, 261, 262, 264, 277, 278

Alanís (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 216, 291

Alapraia (Estoril, Cascais, D. Lisboa, Portugal), AS 48, 57

Albalate / Cerro de Albalate (Porcuna, Jaén, Andalucía, España), AS 5, 15

Alcabrichel, rio (Torres Vedras, D. Lisboa, Portugal), G 21, 50, 55, 58

Alcácer do Sal (D. Setúbal, Portugal), AS 253

Alcalar (Portimão, D. Faro, Portugal), AS 2, 5, 7, 12, 15, 16, 46, 59, 63

Alconchel (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 215, 217, 228

Alcoutim (D. Faro, Portugal), AS 5, 7, 15, 16, 156

Alenquer (D. Lisboa, Portugal), A 7, 16

Alentejo, Alto / North / Upper / Nord (Portugal), G 1, 11, 52, 59, 121, 133, 140, 161, 165, 183, 184, 254, 255, 261, 267, 276–279

Alentejo, Baixo (Portugal), G 1, 11, 24, 115, 156, 187, 188, 209, 210, 229, 253, 278

Alentejo, Central (Portugal) G 22, 59, 115, 121, 139, 140, 161–163

Alentejo Litoral (Portugal), G 195, 200, 207

Alentejo (Portugal), G 1, 11, 22, 24, 48, 52, 59, 115, 121, 133, 139, 140, 155, 156, 161–163, 165, 182–185, 187, 188, 192, 195, 200, 203, 206, 207, 209, 210, 229, 251, 253, 254, 255, 257, 261, 262, 267, 276–279, 281, 333

Algaes, mina de Algaes (Aljustrel, D. Beja, Portugal), M 218

Algarve (Portugal), G 1, 6, 11, 16, 21, 24, 59, 136, 155, 163, 185, 187, 188, 203, 207, 209, 210, 229, 251, 260

Alicante (España), A 48

Aljustrel (D. Beja, Portugal), M 48, 50, 61, 63, 162, 188, 203, 211, 218, 229, 253–255, 278, 283, 288

Almadén (Ciudad Real, Castilla La Mancha, España), M 291

Almadén de la Plata (El Torbiscal, Sevilla, España), mining region, M 291, 293

Almagrera (Tharsis, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288

Almería (Andalucía, España), A 3, 5, 13, 15, 20, 22, 47, 48, 50, 53, 60, 182, 196, 197, 211, 235, 238, 240, 246

Almizaraque (Almería, Andalucía, España), AS 5, 15, 22, 51, 52, 61, 133, 137, 182, 233–235, 246, 248

Almonaster la Real, also Formation of A. (Huelva, Andalucía, España), A, G 286, 288, 293

Alpiarça (D. Santarém, Portugal), AS 204, 205, 210, 212

Alqueva-Dam, reservoir / Barragem do Alqueva (Alentejo, Portugal) G 155, 158, 185, 188, 201, 215, 245, 262

Altinova (Türkiye / Turkey), AS 330

Altenberg, silver mines (Siegen-Wittgenstein, Nordrhein-Westfalen, Deutschland), M 316, 345

Alto de la Tabaca, Formation Almonaster la Real (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 293

Alto do Castelinho da Serra (Montemor-o-Novo, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 200, 203, 205, 207, 210

America (South and North), G 56, 137, 336, 350

Amoladera, mining region La Contienda (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294

Anatolia, see Asia Minor

- Andalucía (España) / Andalusia / Andalusien / Andalusia, A 2, 7, 8, 12, 16, 18, 20, 50, 53, 61, 206, 254, 281
 Ángeles, mining region Sierra de la Tejada (Huelva, Andalucía, España) 290
 Antas (Almería, Andalucía, España), AS 197
 Aparis, mine and mining region (Barrancos, D. Beja, Portugal), M 255, 258, 294
 Apliki, copper mines (Nicosia D, Cyprus / Zypern / Chipre), M 316
 Aracena (Huelva, Andalucía, España), A, M, see also Sierra de A. and Aracena belt 194, 210, 289, 292
 Aracena belt, Sierra de Aracena (Huelva, Andalucía, España), mining region, M 291–294
 Arenillas fault (Villanueva del Río y Minas, Sevilla, Andalucía, España), G 296
 Arisman (Natanz, Prov. Isfahan, Iran / Irão / Irán), A 326, 344, 350
 Arnhofen (Abensberg, Kehlheim, Bayern, Deutschland), G 315, 345
 Aroche (Huelva, Andalucía, España), A 293
 Arronches (D. Portalegre, Portugal), A 52, 155
 Arroyo del Tortillo, mining region La Contienda (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
 Arroyomolinos domain, Ossa Morena zone (Cáceres, Extremadura, España), G 291
 Arslantepe (Malatya, Malatya, Türkiye, Turkey), AS 233, 328, 332, 347
 Arthurstollen, copper mine (St. Johann im Pongau-Mühlbach, Österreich), M 310, 315, 316, 322, 323, 337
 Asia Central, Zentralasien, Ásia Central, G 312, 316, 328, 329
 Asia Menir = Anatolia / Anatólia (Turkey) 235, 324, 326–328, 330, 336, 347, 350, 352, 356
 Asia / Asien / Ásia / Asia 311, 312, 316, 324, 328, 329, 336
 Askaraly (Delgebetey, Öskemen, East-Kazakhstan, Kazakhstan), AS 312, 336, 353
 Asturias / Asturien / Astúrias / Asturias (España), A 6, 16, 20, 336, 354
 Atlantic, G 21, 29, 52, 53, 62, 140, 191
 Australia, G 304, 305, 343, 347, 349
 Azambuja (D. Santarém, Portugal), A 3, 5, 13, 15, 20, 51, 53, 59, 60
 Aznalcóllar (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 282, 283, 288
 Badajoz – Córdoba shear zone, see also Córdoba-Analís, G 291
 Badajoz, province and town (Extremadura, España), A 5, 15, 21, 49, 136, 163, 207, 215, 218, 219, 225, 226, 229, 230, 231, 283, 291, 296–298
 Baetic Depression (España, Portugal), G 282
 Baldío (Santa Eulalia, Elvas, D. Portalegre, Portugal), AS 225, 227
 Baluchistan / Belutschistan / Balochistão / Balochistan, see Shahi-Tump 331, 349
 Barcelona (Catalunya, España), A 9, 18, 20, 24, 54, 217
 Barcita, mining region Sierra de la Tejada (Huelva, Andalucía, España) 290
 Barragem do Alqueva see Alqueva
 Barranco Abadejo, mining region Sierra de la Tejada (Huelva, Andalucía, España) 290
 Barranco de las Ánimas, mining region La Contienda (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
 Barranco de Trimpancho, mining region Paymogo y Puebla de Guzmán (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 290
 Barranco Salto (Vila Verde de Ficalho, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 193, 194
 Barrancos [ore field, campo filoniano], mining region Rivera de Múrtigas (Portugal) M 215, 218, 224, 254, 261, 294
 Barrancos-Hinojales [dominio] (Cheles), mining region Rivera de Múrtigas (España, Portugal), M 215
 Barrancos (D. Beja, Portugal), A 218, 255, 256, 258, 262, 268–270, 294
 Barrigão (Almodôvar, D. Beja, Portugal), M 111, 113, 114, 119, 121, 122, 125, 126, 130–132, 134, 135, 259
 Barro, Tholos de Barro (Torres Vedras, D. Lisboa, Portugal), AS 27
 Bastam, Urartian fortress (Prov. West Azerbaijan, Iran / Irão / Irán), AS 312, 313
 Becerra, mining region (Paymogo, Huelva, España), M 290
 Beiras, Beira Alta, Beira Interior (Portugal), A 206, 207
 Beja (Portugal), A 7, 16, 48, 50, 192, 203, 208, 209, 218, 251, 253–257, 259, 262, 268, 277
 Beja, see also Évora-Beja-Massif
 Belgique / Belgium / Belgien / Bélgica / Bélgica 336
 Belmeque (Herdade de Belmeque, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 192, 193, 195, 197, 199, 208
 Berrocal (Mérida, Badajóz, Extremadura, España), M 216, 217, 224, 227
 Black Forest, see Schwarzwald, G
 Blanquilla (Cazalla de la Sierra, Sevilla, Andalucía, España), mining group, M 296
 Boğazköy / Hattuša (Boğazkale, Çorum, Türkiye, Turkey), AS 332
 Botefa (Barrancos, D. Beja, Portugal), M 255, 256
 Brancane (Almodôvar, D. Beja, Portugal), M 259
 Brüdernkloster = Goslar
 Bugalho, Mina do Bugalho (S. Brás das Matas, Alandroal, D. Évora, Portugal), M 218, 254
 Bugalhos (Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 193–197, 211
 Bulgaria / Bulgaria / Bulgarien / Bulgária / Bulgaria, see also Ai Bunar 312, 319, 337, 354
 Bulhoa, Belhoa (Reguengos de Monsaraz, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 48

- Burguillos del Cerro (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), A 216, 217, 227, 296, 297
- Cabeço da Calvina, see also Zambujal (Torres Vedras, D. Lisboa, Portugal), AS 28, 31, 37
- Cabeço do Pé da Erra (Coruche, D. Santarém, Portugal), AS 51, 57
- Cabeza La Vaca (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), A 217
- Cabezas del Pasto (Puebla de Guzmán, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 320
- Cabezo de los Silillos, mining region Ratera/Sierra de Rite (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 289
- Cabezo de los Silos/Monterrubio, mining region (Puebla de Guzmán, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 289, 290
- Cabezo Juré (Huelva, Andalucía, España), AS 2, 7, 8, 12, 17, 23, 24, 110, 113, 137, 138, 174, 224–228, 230–234, 241, 242, 244, 246–248, 266, 278, 289, 298, 300, 301
- Cabrières (Hérault, France), M 134, 136, 137, 236, 246
- Cadena, mining region La Nava (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Camino de las Yeseras (Madrid, España), AS 233, 246
- Campofrío – Castillo de las Guardas, batholith (Huelva, Andalucía, España), G 289, 298
- Campofrío (Huelva, Andalucía, España), A 289, 298, 299
- Carambolo = El Carambolo (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), AS 204
- Carapetal (Vila Nova de São Bento, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 193, 194,
- Carapinhais (Sobral da Adiça, Moura, D. Beja, Portugal), M 193, 194, 198
- Carpathians / Karpaten / Cárpatos (Romania / Rumänien / Roménia / Rumanía), G 312
- Casa Alcántara, mining region Rivera de Hueznar (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 296
- Casa Branca 1 (Santa Maria, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 193, 200
- Casa Montero (Madrid, España), M (silex) 9, 18, 20
- Casarão da Mesquita 3 (S. Manços, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 185, 188, 200, 208
- Casas do Canal, Anta 1 (Estremoz), AS 190
- Caseta del Hoyo, mining region La Contienda (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Castelo Branco, A 257
- Castelinho da Serra = Alto do Castelinho da Serra (Montemor-o-Novo, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 200, 203, 205, 207, 210
- Castelo do/de Giraldo (Nossa Senhora de Guadalupe, Évora, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 203
- Castelo Velho de Safara (Moura), AS 2, 7, 12, 16, 224, 226
- Castelos de Monte Novo, povoado (São Manços, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 201
- Castillo Buitrón (Zalamea la Real, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 283, 288
- Castillo de Alange (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), AS 226, 227
- Castillo de las Peñas (Peñas de Aroche, Aroche, Huelva, Andalucía, España), AS 207
- Castro de Chibanes (Palmela, D. Setúbal, Portugal), AS 46, 51, 55, 60, 62
- Caucasus / Kaukasus / Cáucaso / Cáucaso, G 312, 326, 332, 333
- Central Iberian Zone (CIZ), G 252, 255, 259, 291
- Cerradinha (Lagoa de Santo André, Santiago do Cacém, D. Setúbal, Portugal), AS 185, 200, 203
- Cerrejón del Tamujoso, mining region Paymogo y Puebla de Guzmán (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 290
- Cerro Colorado (Río Tinto, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 286, 299
- Cerro das Alminhas (São Martinho das Amoreiras, Odemira, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 201
- Cerro de la Cebada, mining region Múrtigas (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Cerro de la Mina, mining region Rivera de Hueznar (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 295, 296
- Cerro de la Virgen (Orce, Granada, Andalucía, España), AS 51
- Cerro de las Minas (Jerez de los Caballeros, Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 217
- Cerro de los Rehoyos (Cala, Huelva, Andalucía, España), AS 293
- Cerro do Castelo de Corte João Marques (Loulé, D. Faro, Portugal), AS 2, 7, 12, 16, 224–227
- Cerro do Castelo de Santa Justa (Martim Longo, Alcoutim, Portugal), AS 2, 5, 7, 12, 15, 16, 51, 110, 155, 156, 225–227
- Cerro Salomón, mining region Riotinto, Filón Norte (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Cerro Virtud (Almería, Andalucía, España), AS 5, 15, 22, 160
- Chança, rio (tributary of the Guadiana), G 24, 200, 203, 208, 230
- Chaparrita (Nerva, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Chehrabad, salt mine (Zanjan, Zanjan prov., Iran), M 334
- Chinflón (Vencida), mining region Pozuelo (Zalamea la Real, Huelva, Andalucía, España), AS, M 7, 8, 17, 289, 298, 300, 301, 312
- Cibeles (Valverde del Camino, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Cissbury, flint mines (Findon, West Sussex, England, UK), M 315
- Cobaneta, mining region Rivera de Hueznar (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 296

- Colmenar (Jerez de los Caballeros, Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 217
- Concepción (Almonaster la Real, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Conchita (Alonso, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 292
- Conchita group, mining region (Aracena, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 290, 292
- Confesionarios de las Herrerías (Cortegana, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Córdoba-Alanís [dominio] (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), see also Badajoz-Córdoba shear zone, M 216
- Corinthia / Korinth / Corinto / Corinto (Greece), M 312
- Corôa do Frade (Valverde, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 200, 203, 205, 209
- Correio-Mor, gruta (Loures, Lisboa), AS 204, 209
- Corta Esperanza (Tharsis, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 289
- Corte Margarida (Ervidel, Aljustrel, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 199, 209
- Cortegana (Huelva, Andalucía, España), A 293
- Corumbel group, mining region (Huelva, Andalucía, España), see also Río Corumbel, M 290
- Cova da Moura (Torres Vedras, Lisboa), AS 27, 54, 62
- Covas, Trêsmínas/Três Minas (Vila Pouca de Aguiar, D. Vila Real, Portugal), M 316, 354
- Crespa, fortified settlement (Santa Maria, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 193, 200 204
- Cubito, El Cubito, unit of the Ossa Morena zone (Huelva, Andalucía, España), G 291
- Cuchillares (Campofrío, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 289, 298
- Cuesta de la Morena, mining region La Contienda (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Cueva de la Bruja, mining region Rivera de Hueznar (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 296
- Cueva de la Mora (Jabugo, Huelva, Andalucía, España), AS 288, 292
- Cueva del Monje, mining region Sierra de la Tejada (Huelva, Andalucía, España) 290, 298
- Cuevareja, mining region La Contienda (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Culeritos, mining region La Contienda (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Cumbres de las Navas, mining region Sierra de la Tejada (Huelva, Andalucía, España) 290
- Cumbres de San Bartolomé (Huelva, Andalucía, España), mining region Rivera de Múrtiga(s), M 294
- Cumbres de Valdezurrónes (Cabeza La Vaca, Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 217
- Cumbres Mayores (Huelva, Andalucía, España), A 215, 216
- Cura (Vencida), mining region Pozuelo (Zalamea la Real, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 289
- Curtidero, mining region La Contienda (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Cyprus / Zypern / Chipre / Chipre 20, 212, 230, 316, 325–327, 337, 340, 342, 346, 348, 350
- Danmark / Denmark / Dänemark / Dinamarca / Dinamarca 313, 332
- Defensola, flint mine (Vieste, Foggia, Puglia /Apulia, Italia), M 321, 346
- Dehesa del Juncal, see also Múrtigas, A 218
- Dehesa, mining region Riotinto, Filón Norte (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Dehesilla, mining region La Contienda (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Descamisada (Valverde del Camino, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Deutschland / Germany / Alemanha / Alemania 4, 13, 26, 30, 38, 39, 41, 44, 63, 64, 82–85, 109, 119, 122, 130, 132, 146, 251, 252, 258, 262, 277, 303, 311, 313, 315, 316, 318, 320, 322, 325–327, 332, 335–337, 341, 352, 355
- Diego Díaz, mining region Ratera/Sierra de Rite (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 289
- Dolores, mining region Minas de Cala (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 282, 296
- Dürrenberg, salt mines (Hallein, Tennengau, Österreich), M 315, 335, 343, 344, 351, 352, 354
- East mediterranean / Ostmediterranean / Oriental mediterranean, auch (Ex) Orient(e Lux), G 4–6, 13–16, 25, 26, 233, 236, 244, 319
- Eastern Alps = Ost-Alpen / Alpes Orientais / Alpes Orientales, G 311–313, 316, 318, 320–322, 325–327, 335, 341
- Egypt / Ägypten / Egitto / Egipto 310–312, 320, 321, 324, 331, 333, 335, 336
- Eifel (Nordrhein-Westfalen, Deutschland), G 318
- El Aramo (Riosa, Asturias), M 6, 16, 20, 336, 354
- El Carambolo (Camas, Sevilla, Andalucía, España), AS 204
- El Carpio (Cortegana, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- El Cura, mining region Rivera de Malagón (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 286
- El Milagro (Onís, Asturias, España), M 6, 16, 20
- El Pedroso (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), mining region, M 296, 300
- El Toro, mining region Rivera de Malagón (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 286
- El Trastejón (Zufre, Huelva, Andalucía, España), AS 282
- Elvas-Cumbres Mayores [dominio] (Portugal), M 215, 216
- Elvas (D. Portalegre, Portugal), A 155, 215
- Encinasola, mining region Rivera de Múrtiga(s) (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 215, 217, 218, 229, 294, 299

- Encinasola (Huelva, Andalucía, España), A 215, 217, 218
- Entre Águas (Nossa Senhora da Tourega, D. Évora, Portugal), M 111, 112, 114, 119, 121, 122, 128, 131, 132, 134, 258, 354
- Entre as Matas (Alcaçovas, Viana do Alentejo, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 262, 273, 275–277
- España / Spain / Spanien / Espanha: Passim
- Estremadura (Portugal), A 1, 3, 5, 7, 9–11, 13, 15, 16, 18–21, 25–27, 46–48, 51–58, 61–64, 74, 106, 109, 136, 138, 160, 162–165, 173, 182, 209, 211, 251, 254, 259, 261, 276, 277, 279
- Estremoz (D. Évora, Portugal), A 22, 52, 163, 190, 215, 255, 256, 258
- Estremozal, mining region Múrtigas (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Eurasian Steppe / Eurasische Steppe / Estepe Eurasiática / Estepa Eurasiática, G 312, 326, 328, 341
- Eureka, mining region La Nava (Huelva, Andalucía, España), A, M 294
- Évora-Beja Massif (Alentejo, Portugal), G 254
- Évora (Portugal), A 52, 57, 140, 155, 164, 185, 200, 201, 203, 209, 210, 218, 254, 257–259, 261, 262, 271
- Extremadura (España), A 47, 163, 215, 226, 227, 229, 254
- Extremeña, mining region Rivera de Cala (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 293
- Faro (Algarve, Portugal), A 185, 203, 257
- Fátima, mining region Conchita (Aracena, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 292
- Faynan / Feynan / Feinan (Wadi Araba, Jordania / Jordânia), AS 131, 136, 233, 246, 312, 316–318, 320, 321, 325–327, 335, 340, 341, 347, 355
- Ferreira do Alentejo (D. Beja, Portugal), A 7, 16, 46, 53, 155, 164, 188, 209
- Floresta Negra, see Schwarzwald, G
- Florida, mining region Río Corumbel (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 291
- Folha do Ranjão (Baleizão, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 203, 209
- Fonte Ferreira, spring (Santa Margarida, Santa Maria, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 204
- Fonte Ferrenha (Redondo, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 2, 7, 9, 12, 16, 19, 52, 133, 165–168, 170, 175–180, 182–184
- Fornæs, flint mines (Grenaa, Djursland, Århus, Denmark), M 313
- Fórnea, Castro da Fórnea (Torres Vedras, D. Lisboa, Portugal), AS 2, 3, 12, 13, 46, 51, 56, 171
- Fraga de la Loba, mining region Múrtigas (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Fraga del Pero Gil, mining region Múrtigas (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Fraga del Tío Jesús, mining region Múrtigas (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- France / France / Frankreich / França / Francia 30, 61, 136, 137, 183, 233, 236, 238, 239, 243, 246, 247, 248, 311, 318, 319, 322, 336, 344, 351, 354, 355
- Fregenal de la Sierra (Huelva, Andalucía, España), A 217, 297
- Freiberg (Sachsen, Deutschland), Institution: Bergakademie, A 108
- Fuente Álamo (Cuevas del Almanzora, Almería, Andalucía, España), AS 20, 50, 53, 60, 191, 196, 211
- Fuente de la Mora (Leganés, Madrid, España), AS 51
- Fuenteheridos, mining region Aracena belt (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 292, 298
- Gargano, mountains in Italy (Foggia, Puglia / Apulia, Italia), G 321
- Gavà (Baix Llobregat, Barcelona, Catalunya, España), AS 9, 18, 20, 25, 49, 50, 54, 297, 354
- GB (Great Britain), see UK (United Kingdom)
- Gebel Zeit / Gebel el-zeit, lead/galena mine (As-Suwais / Suez, Egypt), AS 321, 344
- Gibla (Constantina, Sevilla, Andalucía, España), San Enrique, A 291, 292
- Gonur-Tepe (Turkmenistan), AS 332
- Goslar, Brüdernkloster (Franziskanerkloster, Goslar, Niedersachsen, Deutschland), AS 335
- Gózquez de Arriba (San Martín de la Vega, Madrid, España), AS 51
- Granja (de) Céspedes (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), AS 221, 225–227
- Granja de Toriñuelo (Jerez de los Caballeros, Badajoz, Extremadura, España), AS 49
- Greece / Griechenland / Grécia / Grecia 22, 311, 312, 319, 320, 322, 334–337
- Grimes Graves, flint mines (Thetford, Norfolk, England, UK), M 315, 321, 337
- Guadalquivir, river (Andalucía, España) G 2, 12, 23, 47, 56, 59, 60, 137, 230, 206, 247, 254, 299
- Guadiana, river (España, Portugal) G 24, 52, 136, 140, 155, 157, 158, 163, 164, 166, 182, 185, 186, 188, 192–195, 200, 201, 203, 206–208, 210–213, 215, 217, 219, 225–227, 230–232, 262, 265, 277, 278, 298, 300
- Guarda (Portugal), A 257, 259
- Hallein, salt mines (Hallein, Salzburg, Österreich), M 303, 315, 316, 318, 319, 335, 338, 344, 352
- Hallstatt, salt mines (Gmunden, Oberösterreich, Österreich), M 303, 311, 315–319, 334–336, 338, 343, 345, 346, 348, 350, 351
- Harz, mountains (Niedersachsen, Deutschland), G 325, 326, 335, 341, 348, 351
- Herdade da Cariola (Ervidel, Aljustrel, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 49, 50
- Herdade do Montinho (Vale de Vargo, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal) AS 193, 194, 210
- Herdade do Pomar (Ervidel, Aljustrel, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 192

- Herdade dos Baiões, clay pit (Viana do Alentejo, D. Évora, Portugal) 115, 121
- Herdade dos Cebolinhos, Anta 2 (Reguengos de Monsaraz, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 191, 210
- Herrerías (Puebla de Guzmán, Huelva, Andalucía, España), mining region, M 288
- Herrerías de San Carlos, mining region Almadén de la Plata (El Torbiscal, Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Horcajo, mining region La Nava (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Huelva (Andalucía, España), A 7, 8, 17, 23, 24, 63, 138, 194, 204, 206, 207, 210, 217, 228–230, 233, 241, 247, 252, 266, 281–183, 286, 288, 291–293, 296–301, 320
- Huelva (Andalucía, España), AS 204, 206
- Huelva, Sierra de, see Sierra de Huelva
- Huelva (Andalucía, España), University and archaeo-metallurgical project 7, 17, 281, 298
- Huerta Barbas, mining region La Contienda (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Hullera, mining region Conchita (Aracena, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 292
- Iberian Pyrite Belt (IPB) = Iberischer Pyritgürtel / Faixa Piritosa Ibérica / Cinturón Pirítico, Faja Pirítica Ibérica, G 1, 9, 11, 18, 111, 215, 228, 252–255, 257–261, 276–278, 282–288, 291, 299, 300, 301
- Ibn Amar, gruta (Lagoa, D. Faro, Portugal), AS 203
- Illerup/Illerup Ådal (Skanderborg, Midtjylland, Denmark), AS 332, 347
- Inn Valley (Austria), G 134, 136, 352
- Iran / Irão / Irán 234, 245, 311–313, 315, 318–321, 324, 326, 328, 330, 332, 334, 336, 344, 346, 349, 350, 352, 353
- Iraq / Irak / Iraque / Irak, see Mesopotamia 331–333
- Ireland / Irland / Irlanda 21, 30, 134, 137, 230, 242, 243, 247, 248
- Israel 7, 17, 137, 138, 225, 230, 233, 234, 237, 238, 243, 244, 247, 248, 310, 315–318, 320, 326, 332, 344, 349, 354
- Italia / Italy / Italien / Itália / Italia 235, 321, 322, 324, 332
- Jabugo (Huelva, Andalucía, España), A 292
- Jaén (Andalucía, España), A 5, 15, 20, 46, 63
- Jerez de los Caballeros (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), A 49, 216, 217, 227, 296, 291, 296, 297
- Jerez de los Caballeros-Burguillos del Cerro, vein, belt, M 216, 217, 227, 291
- Johanneser Kurhaus, lead and silver mines (Clausthal-Zellerfeld, Goslar, Niedersachsen, Deutschland), M 335, 343
- Jordan / Jordanien / Jordânia / Jordania 131, 136, 225, 233, 234, 246, 312, 326, 341, 345–347, 349, 355
- Juliana (Santa Vitória, D. Beja, Portugal), M 218
- Juncal, also Victoria, mining region Múrtigas (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 218, 294
- Kalmakareh, cave (Pol-e-Dokhtar, Poldokhtar, Lorestan, Iran) 332
- Kargaly, copper mines (Orenburg, Wolga, Russia / Russland / Rússia / Rusia), AS 317, 337, 344
- Kazakhstan / Kasachstan / Cazaquistão / Kazajistán 312, 336
- Kelchalpe, copper mine (Aurach, Kitzbühel, Tirol, Österreich), M 324, 351
- Kentucky (U.S.A.), A 335
- Khorsabad/Dur Sharrukin (Gouv. Ninawa, Iraq / Irak / Iraque / Irak), AS 331, 332, 351
- Kiel (Schleswig-Holstein, Deutschland), A 38, 39, 41, 44, 63, 64, 146, 251, 262, 277
- Kitzbühel (Tirol, Österreich), A 324, 348, 351
- Kleinkems, neolithic jasper mines (Efringen-Kirchen, Lörrach, Baden-Württemberg), M 311, 113, 351
- Koni, iron mines (Savanes, Ivory Coast / Elfenbeinküste / Costa do Marfim / Costa de Marfil, Africa), M 318, 352
- Konya (Konya, Türkiye, Turkey), A 336
- Krzemionki, flint mine (Ostrowiec Świętokrzyski, Świętokrzyskie, Polska), M 315, 316, 321, 344
- Kvarnby, flint mines (Husie, Malmö, Skåne, Sweden), M 317
- La Berrona (Jerez de los Caballeros, Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 217, 297
- La Bilbaína (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 217
- La Caba, mining region Sierra de la Tejada (Huelva, Andalucía, España) 290
- La Capitana, mining region Múrtigas (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- La Capitelle du Broum (Cabrières, Hérault, France), M 134, 136, 233, 234, 238, 239, 243, 246, 248
- La Ceñuela (Murcia, España), AS 245
- La Contienda (Huelva, Andalucía, España), mining region, M 229, 294, 299
- La Contienda (ore field) (Huelva, Andalucía, España), see mining region Rivera de Múrtiga(s), M 294
- La Corte, mining region Aracena belt (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 292
- La Herrería (Cabeza La Vaca, Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 216, 217
- La Lapa, mining region Múrtigas (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 218, 294
- La Llana (Castillo de las Guardas, Sevilla, Andalucía, España), vein, M 289
- La Llerena (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 227
- La Mezquita, formation Almonaster la Real (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 293
- La Nava (Huelva, Andalucía, España), A 291, 292, 294
- La Nava, mining region (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- La Palma del Condado, mining region Río Corumbel (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 290, 300

- La Pijotilla (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), AS 2, 5, 12, 15, 224, 226–228, 231, 232
- La Ratera, mining region Ratera/Sierra de Rite (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 289
- La Sierrecilla, mining region Rivera de Malagón (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 286
- La Unión, mining group Blanquilla (Cazalla de la Sierra, Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 296
- La Zarza (Calañas, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Laço, povoado do Laço (Brinches, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 193, 200
- Lago, mining region Ríotinto, Filón Norte (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Lagunazo (Alonso, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Lapa do Fumo (Sesimbra, D. Setúbal, Portugal), AS 203–206, 209, 211
- Lapilla (Alosno, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Las Angosturas (Gor, Granada, Andalucía, España), AS 239, 240
- Las Completas, mining region Río Corumbel (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 291
- Las Lanchuelas, mining region La Nava (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Las Médulas, gold mines (Ponferrada, León, Castilla y León, España) F, M 322
- Laurion, silver mines (Attica, Greece), M 311, 318, 319, 336, 337
- Leceia (Oeiras, D. Lisboa, Portugal), AS 2, 3, 5, 6, 12, 13, 15, 20, 22, 46, 48, 51–55, 59–63, 106, 160, 161, 163, 171, 182, 188, 191
- Les Fouilloux, gold mines (Jumilhac-le-Grand, Dép. Dordogne, France), M 319
- Levant / Levante, see East mediterranean
- Limousin (France), G 318, 319, 322, 344
- Linares – La Carolina fracture zone (Jaén), G 291
- Linares (Jaén) – Alájar, mining group (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 293, 294
- Lisbon / Lissabon / Lisboa / Lisboa, A 1–3, 11–13, 27, 46, 47, 139, 160, 161, 168, 188, 191, 206, 207, 259
- Llanete de los Moros (Montoro, Córdoba, Andalucía, España), AS 206
- Lomero-Poyatos (El Cerro de Andévalo, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Los Acebuches, amphibolite mine, formation Almonaster la Real (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 293
- Los Alcores (Jaén, Andalucía, España), AS 5, 15
- Los Algarés, see Algarés
- Los Guijarros (also Diamante, La Lapa), mining region Rivera de Múrtigas (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 218, 294
- Los Jarales (Fregenal de la Sierra, Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 217
- Los Millares (Santa Fé de Mondújar, Almería, Andalucía, España), AS 3, 13, 20, 28, 30, 47, 53, 91, 109, 120, 225, 233, 238–242, 244, 246, 248
- Los Pedroches, batholith (Córdoba, Andalucía, España), G 291
- Los Santos de Maimona (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), A 216
- Loulé (D. Faro, Portugal), A 7, 16
- Lousal (Grândola, D. Setúbal, Portugal), M 253
- Lousberg (Aachen, Nordrhein-Westfalen, Deutschland) F, A 313, 355
- Macizo de Aracena, see Sierra de Aracena
- Macareno, mining region La Contienda (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Madrid (España), A 9, 18, 20, 27, 28, 30, 61, 65, 109, 212, 234, 251, 277, 279, 301
- Madrid, German Archaeological Institute / Deutsches Archäologisches Institut, A 27, 28, 30, 59, 65, 109, 251, 279, 301
- Mafra (D. Lisboa, Portugal) A 46, 47, 53, 62
- Magdalensberg (Klagenfurt-Land, Carinthia / Kärnten / Caríntia / Carintia, Austria), AS 332, 353
- Maikop-Kurgan (Maikop/Maykop, Adygea, Russia) AS 332, 353
- Majuelo (Campofrío, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 289
- Malagón, mining region Paymogo y Puebla de Guzmán (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 286, 290
- Mammoth Cave (Kentucky, U.S.A.), M 335, 354
- Mancha de los Venados, mining region Sierra de la Tejada (Huelva, Andalucía, España) 290
- Manchallana, mining region Rivera de Hueznar (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 295, 296
- Mangancha (Castro da Mangancha, Aljustrel, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 188, 203
- Mannheim (Karlsruhe, Baden-Württemberg, Deutschland), A 39, 44, 63, 64, 109, 119, 122, 130, 132, 251, 258, 277
- Manzanilla, mining region Río Corumbel (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 290
- Marchil (D. Faro, Portugal), see also Pontes de Marchil, AS 185
- Mari (Syria), AS 49, 61
- María Luisa (La Nava, Huelva, Andalucía, España) mining region, M 291, 292, 300
- María Victoria de Fátima, mining region Repilado (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 292
- Marroquíes Bajos (Jaén, Andalucía, España), AS 5, 15, 20, 46, 63
- Masa Bullones (Tharsis, filón sur, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Masa Planes (Ríotinto, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288, 289

- Masegoso, mining region Ratera/Sierra de Rite (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 289, 298
- Matacães (Torres Vedras, D. Lisboa, Portugal), M 3, 9, 13, 18, 56, 62, 259
- Medellín (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), AS 207
- Mehrgarh (Dhadar, Balochistan/Belutschistan/Baluchistán, Pakistan/Paquistão), AS 331
- Meijão (Quinta dos Patudos, Alpiarça, Santarém), AS 205
- Melle, silver mines (Melle, Dép. Deux-Sèvres, Nouvelle-Aquitaine, France), M 322, 336, 354
- Mercês I (Barrancos, D. Beja, Portugal), M 111, 112, 114, 119, 121, 122, 129, 130–132, 134
- Mersin, Yumuktepe (Prov. Mersin, Türkiye, Turkey), A 326
- Mesas de las Minas (Trinidad), mining region Sierra de la Tejada (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 290
- Mesas do Castelhinho (Almodôvar, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 203
- Meseta Ibérica (Espana), G 185, 208, 212
- Meseta, North(ern), Nördlich (Castilla y León, España), G 8, 18
- Mesopotamia = Mesopotamien / Mesopotâmia / Mesopotamia, G 245, 326, 332, 350, 351
- Messejana – Plasencia fault, G 291
- Messejana (Aljustrel, D. Beja, Portugal) 291
- Mestinguide (Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 197
- Miguel Vacas (Vila Viçosa, D. Évora, Portugal), M 254
- Mimbrera (Zalamea la Real, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Mina de Juan Teniente (El Pedroso, Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 296
- Mina dos Vieros (Pardais, Vila Viçosa, D. Évora, Portugal), M 260
- Mina Teuler (Santa Olalla del Cala, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 296
- Minancos, mining region Riviera de Múrtigas and La Contienda (Barrancos, D. Beja, Portugal), M 255, 294
- Minas de Cala, Rivera de Cala Group (Cala, Huelva, Andalucía, España), mining region, M 282, 293, 296, 299
- Miraflores, mining region Rivera de Hueznar (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 296
- Misericórdia (povoado da Misericórdia, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 193, 200, 201, 211
- Mitterberg, copper mines (Bischofshofen, St. Johann im Pongau, Salzburg, Österreich), M 303, 310, 315–319, 324, 337, 345, 348, 350, 353, 354
- Mocissos, also Mociços or Granja (Alandroal), M 9, 18, 19, 111, 114, 115, 119–124, 131, 132, 134, 135, 254, 258, 262–268, 273, 277, 279
- Mohosa, mining region La Contienda (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Moita da Ladra (Vila Franca de Xira, D. Lisboa, Portugal), AS 23, 46, 55, 60
- Moitão d'Altura (S. Salvador, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 193, 200
- Monchi (Burguillos del Cerro, Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 217, 296, 297
- Monesterio, mining region (Badajoz, Extremadura, España) 216, 291, 293, 297
- Monte (do) Outeiro (Aljustrel, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 48, 61, 190, 211
- Monte Carmona (Campofrío, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 289
- Monte da Angerinha (Viana do Alentejo, D. Évora, Portugal), M 262, 271–274, 277, 279
- Monte da Velha, monumento 1 (MV1), Megalith (Vila Verde de Ficalho, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 188, 211
- Monte da Velha, monumento 2 (MV2), Megalith (Vila Verde de Ficalho, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 194, 211
- Monte da Volta Ferreira (Barrancos, D. Beja, Portugal), M 262, 268–270
- Monte de Santa Justa (Salvador, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 194
- Monte Judeu (Moura, D. Beja, Portugal), M 218
- Monte Novo dos Albardeiros (Reguengos de Monsaraz, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 155–158, 163, 191, 210
- Monte Romero (Almonaster la Real, Huelva, Andalucía, España), AS, M 286, 288, 299
- Montemor-o-Novo (D. Évora, Portugal), A 52, 210
- Mostardeira, copper mine (Herdade da Mostardeira, Estremoz, Évora, Portugal), M 111, 113, 114, 119, 121, 122, 124, 131, 132, 134, 168, 170, 256, 258
- Moura, mining region (D. Beja, Portugal), M 218, 261, 294
- Moura (D. Beja, Portugal), A 7, 16, 194, 209–211, 218, 261
- Munigua (Villanueva del Río y Minas, Sevilla, Andalucía, España), AS 295, 299, 300, 301
- Mur-de-Barrez, flint mine (Dep. Aveyron, France), M 318
- Múrtiga, also Múrtigas, Río, Rivera (Huelva, Andalucía, España), mining region, M 218, 293, 294
- Muschiston / Mushiston (Pendzhikent, Sughd, Tajikistan / Tadschikistan), M 316
- Mykenai / Mycenae / Mykene / Micenas (Argolis, Greece), AS 334
- Nahal Mishmar, hoard (Cave of the Treasure, Israel), M 332, 354
- Nakhlak (Madan-e Nakhlak, Anarak, Nain County, Isfahan, Iran), M 319, 320, 321, 353
- Navalázaro (El Pedroso, Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 296

- Nerón (El Cerro de Andévalo, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 281
- Neuenbürg (Black Forest/Schwarzwald, Deutschland), M 327, 346
- Nevalı Çori (Turkey), AS 233
- Neves Corvo (Castro Verde, D. Beja, Portugal), M 210, 253
- Neves II (Castro Verde, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 203
- Nile / Nil / Nilo / Nilo (Egypt), G 311, 331, 351
- Nogueirinha (Montemor-o-Novo, D. Évora, Portugal), M 218
- Norşuntepe (Keban Dam, Elazığ, Prov. Elazığ, Türkiye), M 233, 234, 330
- Nora Velha (Aldeia dos Palheiros, Ourique, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 203
- Norway / Norwegen / Noruega / Noruega 325
- Novillero Viejo (Mérida, Extremadura, España), M 217, 228
- Nuestra Señora del Amparo, mining region Río Corumbel (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 291
- Nuestra Señora del Carmen, mining region Rivera de Malagón (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 286
- Nuevo Cometa, mining region Rivera de Cala (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 293
- Obejo-Valsequillo (Córdoba)-Puebla de la Reina (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), dominio, mining region, M 215
- Oberzeiring, silver mines (Murtal, Steiermark, Österreich), M 318
- Oeiras (D. Lisboa, Portugal), A 3, 5, 13, 15, 20, 51, 53, 54, 55, 57, 61, 62, 106, 182
- Olelas (Sintra, D. Lisboa, Portugal), AS 46, 57, 63
- Olivenza-Monesterio (belt), G 216
- Olivenza (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 216
- Oman / Oman / Omã / Omán 326, 347, 351
- Ossa Morena Zone (OMZ), G 1, 9, 11, 18, 19, 51, 52, 111, 161, 165, 215, 228, 231, 232, 252, 254, 255, 257, 261–268, 277, 278, 279, 282, 283, 291, 293, 296, 298–301
- Österreich / Áustria / Austria 134, 136, 303, 310, 311, 313, 315–323, 322–324, 334–338, 343, 344, 345, 346, 348, 349, 351, 352, 353
- Outeiro do Circo (Beringel, D. Beja, Portugal) AS 185, 203
- Outeiro Redondo (Sesimbra, D. Setúbal, Portugal), AS 46, 51, 55
- Pai Mogo (Lourinhã, D. Lisboa, Portugal), AS 48
- Pakistan / Pakistan / Paquistão / Pakistán 331, 349
- Palmela (D. Setúbal, Portugal), AS 55, 62, 168, 173, 183
- Parafuja (Zambujal, Torres Vedras, D. Lisboa, Portugal), G 28, 31
- Passo Alto (Vila Verde de Ficalho, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), M 193, 200–203, 207, 208, 209, 211
- Paterna del Campo, mining region Río Corumbel (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 290
- Paymogo y Puebla de Guzmán, mining region (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 286, 290
- Pedra do Ouro (Alenquer, D. Lisboa, Portugal), AS 2, 7, 12, 16, 17, 22, 59
- Pedrógão do Alentejo (D. Beja, Portugal), A 156, 163
- Peñaflor (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), mining region, M 291–293
- Penedo (Torres Vedras, D. Lisboa, Portugal), AS 2, 3, 7, 12, 13, 16, 24, 46, 51, 62, 171
- Penedo de Lexim (Mafra, D. Lisboa, Portugal), AS 46, 51, 53, 56, 62
- Penha Verde (Sintra, D. Lisboa, Portugal), Casa 2, M 54, 60, 191
- Península de Lisboa (Portugal), G 62, 160, 161, 163, 188, 191, 206, 207, 210
- Península de Setúbal (Portugal), G 163, 188, 206–208
- Peñuelas, mining region (Paymogo, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 290
- Perdigoa (Alandroal, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 262, 277
- Perdigões (Reguengos de Monsaraz, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 2, 7, 12, 16, 22, 52, 62, 133, 137, 139, 157, 224, 226, 227, 229
- Pessegueiro (Herdade do Pessegueiro, Porto Covo, Sines, Setúbal, Portugal), AS 195, 207, 211
- Phu Lon, copper mine (Amphoe Chiang Khan, Loei, Thailand), M 315
- Pico Centeno, mining region Múrtigas (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Piedra Resbaladiza-Manchallana, vein, mining region Rivera de Hueznar (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 295, 296
- Piedra Resbaladiza, mining region Rivera de Hueznar (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 296
- Pilar de la Pepa, mining region Rivera de Hueznar (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 296
- Pizarro, mining group Linares – Alájar (Alájar, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M:294
- Plasencia (Cáceres, Extremadura, España) 291
- Poderosa (El Campillo, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Polska (PL) / Poland / Polen / Polónia / Polonia 63, 64, 315, 316, 321, 322, 355
- Pontes de Marchil (D. Faro, Portugal), AS 203, 210
- Portalegre (Portugal), A 257
- Portel (D. Évora, Portugal), A 164, 292
- Portimão (D. Faro, Portugal), A 5, 7, 15, 16, 59
- Porto das Carretas (Mourão, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 51, 155, 157, 158, 159, 164, 225, 230
- Porto Mourão (Mourão, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 2, 7, 12, 16, 224, 226
- Porto Torrão (Ferreira do Alentejo, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 2, 7, 12, 16, 46, 53, 155, 156, 164, 188, 209
- Portugal: Passim

- Portugués, mining region Minas de Cala (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 296
- Posen, see Poznań
- Poznań Radiocarbon Laboratory, A 39, 44, 63, 64
- Pozuelo group (Zalamea la Real, Huelva, Andalucía, España), mining region, M 289
- Prado Vicioso (Tharsis, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Preciosa, mining region Peñaflor (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 293
- Provença (Herdade da Provença, Sines, D. Setúbal, Portugal), AS 195
- Puebla de Guzmán see Paymogo, see Rivera de Malagón, also Rivera de Múrtigas and Cabezo de los Silos/Monterrubio, M 286, 288, 290
- Puebla de la Reina (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), lense, G 291
- Puebla de los Infantes (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), mining region, M 296
- Puente del Múrtigas, mining region Múrtigas (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Puerto Cid, mining region Rivera de Hueznar (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 295, 296
- Pulo do Lobo (Ossa Morena domain, see also Almadén de la Plata mining region), G 291, 293
- Qantir / Piramesse / Ramesse (Sharqiyah / Asch-Scharqiyya / Sharkia, Egypt), A 331, 351
- Quinta do Anjo (Palmela, D. Setúbal, Portugal) 183
- Quinta do Marcelo (Almada, D. Setúbal, Portugal), AS 205, 206, 209
- Quinta do Pantufo (povoado da Quinta do Pantufo, Santa Maria, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 193, 200
- Quinta do Percevejo (Monte da Caparica, Almada, Setúbal), AS 205, 209
- Quitéria (Monte Chãos, Sines, D. Setúbal, Portugal), AS 195
- Radfeld (Maukengraben), fahlerz mine (Radfeld, Kufstein, Tirol, Österreich), M 324
- Ratera/Sierra de Rite (Valverde del Camino, Huelva, Andalucía, España), mining region, M 289
- Ratinhos (Castro dos Ratinhos, Moura, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 193, 200, 201, 203–205, 207–211
- Real de la Jara, mining region Almadén de la Plata (El Torbiscal, Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 293, 294
- Redondo (D. Évora, Portugal), A 7, 9, 16, 19, 22, 46, 51, 52, 59, 133, 139, 140, 161, 162–164, 166, 167, 182, 184, 264, 266, 277
- Reguengos de Monsaraz (D. Évora, Portugal), A 7, 16, 22, 52, 57, 133, 137, 163, 210, 215, 229
- Repilado, El Repilado, mining region (Jabugo – Galaroza, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 292
- Reprise (Galoroza), mining region Repilado (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 292
- Retamar, mining region La Nava (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Ribeira de Limas (Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 194
- Ribeira de Pedrulhos (Torres Vedras, D. Lisboa, Portugal), G 2, 12, 31, 52
- Ribeira do Lecefécit (Serra d'Ossa, D. Évora, Portugal), G 167, 168
- Ribeiro da Carelinha (Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), G 204
- Ribeiro de Santa Ana (Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), G 204
- Río Chanza, formation Almonaster la Real (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 293
- Río Corumbel (Huelva, Andalucía, España), mining region, see, also Corumbel, M 290, 300
- Río Matachel (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), G 227
- Riotinto, mining region (Minas de Riotinto, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 7, 17, 253, 283, 284, 286, 288
- Rivera de Cala, mining region (Sultana – San Rafael, Huelva, Andalucía, España), see also Minas de Cala, M 293
- Rivera de Huéznar, mining region (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 295, 296
- Rivera de Malagón, mining region (Puebla de Guzmán – Paymogo, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 286
- Rivera de Múrtiga(s) and La Contienda, mining region (Huelva, Spain, Barrancos, Portugal), see also Múrtigas, M 293, 294
- Rizón (Zalamea la Real, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 282
- Roşia Montană, gold mines (Alba, Transilvania / Siebenbürgen, Romania), M 318, 320, 335, 356
- Roça do Casal do Meio (Quinta do Calhariz, Nossa Senhora do Castelo, Sesimbra, D. Setúbal, Portugal), A 205, 208, 212
- Romanera, mining region Rivera de Malagón (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 286, 288
- Romania / Rumänien / Roménia / Rumanía 312, 318, 320, 335
- Ross Island (Ireland), AS, M 134, 137, 242, 243, 247, 248
- Rudki, Staszic mines (Nowa Słupia District, Świętokrzyskie Voivodeship, Poland), M 316, 319, 322
- Rudna Glava (Serbia), M 134, 312, 337, 347
- Rudnik (Serbia), M 312
- Rui Gomes (Santo Aleixo, Moura, D. Beja, Portugal), M 218
- Russia / Russland / Rússia / Rusia, see Kargaly and Maikop 317, 332, 337, 344, 353
- Sado, Rio Sado (Portugal), G 62, 140, 166, 208
- Sala I (Vidigueira, D. Beja, Portugal), M 2, 7, 12, 16
- Salomón, see Cerro Salomón, M
- Salsa 3 (Herdade da Salsa, Santa Maria, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), M 193, 200, 202, 208
- Samarra (Gouv. Salah ad-Din, Irak), M 332, 347

- San Blas (Cheles, Badajoz, Extremadura, España), AS 2, 5, 7, 12, 15, 16, 21, 109, 136, 157–159, 163, 215–217, 219–232, 262, 277, 278
- San Cristóbal, mining region (Calañas, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 290
- San Eduardo (Aracena, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- San Guillermo (Jerez de los Caballeros, Badajoz, Extremadura, España), mining region, M 217, 296, 297
- San Lorenzo, mining region Minas de Cala (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 296
- San Miguel (Almonaster la Real, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- San Platón (Almonaster la Real, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- San Rafael, mining region Rivera de Cala (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 293, 299
- San Telmo (Cortegana, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Santa Ana, mining region Repilado (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 292
- Santa Bárbara, mining region Herrerías (Puebla de Guzmán, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Santa Justa, mine (Jerez de los Caballeros, Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 217
- Santa Justa (Alcoutim) see Cerro do Castelo de Santa Justa
- Santa Justa, Sepultura do Monte de Santa Justa (Salvador, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 193, 194
- Santa Margarida, povoado (Santa Maria, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 193, 200, 203, 204, 208
- Santa Margarida, Anta 3 (Reguengos de Monsaraz, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 191, 210
- Santa Marta (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 216, 217, 224, 293
- Santa Marta/Villalba de los Barros, mining region, (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 216
- Santa Olalla del/de Cala, batholith (Huelva, Andalucía, España), G 293, 296, 298
- Santa Rita, formation Almonaster la Real (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 293
- Santarém (Portugal), A 3, 5, 13, 15, 46, 61, 212
- Santiago do Cacém (D. Setúbal, Portugal), AS 185, 200, 203, 211, 259
- São Brás (Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 2, 7, 12, 16, 155–157, 160, 210, 225, 226
- São Brás 1 (Santa Maria, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), M 226
- São Brás dos Matos (Alandroal, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 256
- São Domingos (Mértola, D. Beja, Portugal), M 253, 254, 283, 288
- São Gens, povoado (São Salvador, Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 22, 158, 163, 193, 200
- São Mamede (Bombarral, D. Leiria, Portugal), AS 46
- São Pedro (Redondo, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 2, 7, 9, 12, 16, 19, 24, 51, 52, 59, 133, 139–184 *passim*, 266
- São Pedro do Estoril, rock-cut tomb/gruta artificial (Cascais, D. Lisboa, Portugal) F, AS 190, 210
- Schwarzwald = Black Forest / Schwarzwald / Floresta Negra / Selva Negra (Baden-Württemberg, Deutschland), G 336, 337, 346
- Schwarz Heidenzechen, copper mines (Schwaz, Tirol, Österreich), M 313, 320, 343, 346
- Segunderalejo, mining region Ratera/Sierra de Rite (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 289
- Serbia / Serbien / Sérvia / Serbia, see Rudna Glava and Rudnik 134, 312, 337, 347
- Serpa (D. Beja, Portugal), A 7, 16, 160, 161, 164, 185, 188, 192, 194, 197, 209, 210, 211, 352
- Serra Alta, povoado (Sobral da Adiça, Moura, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 193, 200, 203
- Serra da Caveira (Grândola, D. Setúbal, Portugal), G 282
- Serra d'Ossa (Estremoz, D. Évora, Portugal), G 52, 140, 162, 163, 165, 166, 183, 184
- Sesimbra (D. Setúbal, Portugal), A: 55, 209, 211, 212
- Setefilla (Lora del Río, Sevilla, España), AS 204, 206, 209
- Setúbal (Portugal), A 46, 55, 57, 62, 163, 183, 188, 206–208, 211, 253, 257, 259
- Seville / Sevilla / Sevilha / Sevilla (Andalucía, España), A 5, 7, 8, 15, 20, 21, 56, 61, 209, 232, 242, 252, 299, 300
- Shahdad, formerly Khabis, grave-mounds (Shadad, Kerman, Iran), AS 332, 346
- Shahi-Tump (Turbat, Kech, Baluchistan), AS 331, 349
- Shar-I-Sokhta (Iran), AS 234
- Sheikh Abd el-Qurna/Schech abd el Gurna (Deir el-Bahari, Luxor Gov., Egypt), AS 333
- Shiqmim (Israel), AS 234, 237, 244, 248
- Siegerland (Nordrhein-Westfalen, Deutschland), G 316, 322, 325, 327, 335, 345, 346, 353, 355, 356
- Sierra de Aracena, Macizo de Aracena (Huelva, Extremadura, España), G 291, 293
- Sierra Albarrana [dominio] (Córdoba, Andalucía, España), M 216
- Sierra de Huelva/Serra de Huelva (Huelva, Andalucía, España), G 207
- Sierra de la Concha, late Bronze Age settlement (Encinasola, Huelva, Andalucía, España), AS 294
- Sierra de la Lapa, see also Múrtigas, M 218, 294
- Sierra de la Lima (El Pedroso, Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 296
- Sierra de Santa María, mining region La Contienda (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Sierra de Tejada (Escacena del Campo, Huelva, Andalucía, España), mining region, M 290

- Sierra del Águila, mining region La Contienda (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Sierra El Monte, mining region Repilado (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 292
- Sierra Morena, see also Ossa Morena Zone (Extremadura, Andalucía, Castilla La Mancha, España), G 254, 293
- Sinai (Egypt), G 312, 327, 355
- Sintra (D. Lisboa, Portugal), A 47, 54, 63
- Sizandro, rio (Torres Vedras, D. Lisboa, Portugal), G 2, 12, 21, 22, 50, 55, 56, 58
- Sızma, mercury/cinnabar mines (Selçuklu, Konya, Türkiye), M 336
- Slovakia / Slowakei / Eslováquia / Eslovaquia 312
- Sotiel Coronada (Calañas, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 283, 288
- Sousel-Barrancos Belt (Ossa Morena Zone, northern Alentejo, Portugal), G 254
- Sousel (D. Portalegre, Portugal), A 254
- South America / Südamerika / América do Sul / América del Sur / Sudamérica 336
- South Australia / Südaustralien / Austrália Meridional / Sul de Austrália, G 304, 305, 343, 347, 349
- South Portuguese Zone (SPZ) / zona Sur-Portuguesa, G 218, 228, 252, 254, 257, 260, 261, 276, 282, 283, 289, 291, 292, 298, 300
- Špania Dolina, copper mines (Banská Bystrica, Slovakia), M 312
- Spiennes, flint mines (Mons/Bergen, Hainaut/Hennegau, Belgique), M 303, 315, 344
- Staszic, mines (Rudki, Nowa Słupia District, Świętokrzyskie Voivodeship, Polska / Poland), see Rudki, M 316
- Stuttgart (Baden-Württemberg, Deutschland), A 4, 13, 21, 82–85
- Sultana, mining region Rivera de Cala (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 293, 299
- Sulzburg, Geißmättle (Freiburg, Baden-Württemberg, Deutschland), AS 336
- Sweden / Schweden / Suécia / Suecia 317
- Syria / Syrien / Síría / Siria 49, 61, 328
- Tabacas, formation Almonaster la Real (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 293
- Tajikistan / Tadschikistan / Tadjiquistão / Tayikistán, see Muschiston 316
- Tajo see Tejo
- Talho do Chaparrinho (Vila Verde de Ficalho, Serpa, Beja, Portugal), AS 192, 193, 195
- Tallista, mining region Sierra de la Tejada (Huelva, Andalucía, España) 290
- Tanchoal dos Patudos (Quinta dos Patudos, Alpiarça, D. Santarém, Portugal), AS 205, 206, 212
- Tapada da Ajuda (Alcântara, Lisboa, D. Lisboa, Portugal) 205
- Tapada do Pires (Sabugal, D. Guarda, Portugal), AS 259
- Tappeh / Tepe Ghabrestan (Darreh Shahr, Prov. Ilam, Iran), AS 326, 330
- Tarn-et-Garonne, Département (Occitanie, France), A 134, 137
- Thebes / Theben / Tebas / Tebas (Luxor, Egypt), AS 333
- Tagus, river / Tejo / rio Tejo / río Tago (España, Portugal) G 2, 12, 20, 52, 54, 62, 106, 140, 166, 208, 209
- Tell (al-)Magass (Aquaba, Jordan), AS 233
- Tell Hujayrat al Ghuzlan (Aquaba, Jordan), AS 233
- Tepecik (Keban Dam) (Prov. Elazığ, Türkiye), AS 326
- Terena, (Alandroal, D. Évora, Portugal) G 291, 293, 299
- Thailand / Tailândia / Tailandia 315, 325, 350
- Tharsis, copper and pyrite mines (Alosno, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 224, 253, 283, 288, 289, 298, 316
- Thorsberg (Thorsberger Moor, Süderbrarup, Schleswig-Holstein, Deutschland), AS 332
- Timna, copper mine (Arava/Arabah, Negev, Israel), M 7, 17, 137, 225, 234, 237, 238, 243, 247, 248, 310, 315–318, 320, 326, 344, 349
- Torres Vedras (D. Lisboa, Portugal), A 1, 3, 7, 11, 13, 16, 21, 27, 29, 49, 53–58, 60, 63–65, 106, 163, 240, 241, 245, 266
- Tort (Jerez de los Caballeros, Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 217
- Trentino (Italia), A 235, 246, 322, 324, 344
- Tres Amigos (Aracena, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 289
- Três Minas, gold mines (Tresminas, Vila Pouca de Aguiar, Vila Real, Portugal), M 318, 320, 324, 337, 354, 355
- Três Moinhos (Baleizão, Beja, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 2, 7, 12, 16, 17, 226, 227
- Tübingen (Baden-Württemberg, Deutschland), A 25, 26, 251, 277
- Tunnel of Eupalinos / Túnel de Eupalinos (port.) (Pythagorio, Samos, Greece): 320, 322, 348
- Türkiye / Turkey / Türkei / Turquia / Turquía, see also Altınova; Arslantepe; Boğazköy; Norşuntepe; Konya; Mersin; Anatólia 233, 234, 311, 324, 326–328, 330, 332, 336, 349, 356
- Turkmenistan / Turkmenistan / Turquemenistão / Turkmenistán 332
- Tzines, ochre mines (Thasos, Greece), M 311, 312
- U.S.A. = United States of America / U.S.A. / EUA / EE.UU., see Kentucky 335
- UK / GB = United Kingdom / Great Britain 30, 315, 321, 337
- Umbría de Palomino (Aracena, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Ur, Royal Cemetery of Ur / necrópole real de Ur (port.) (Tell el-Muqejir, Nasiriyah, Irak), AS 333, 356

- Valdegalaroza (La Nava, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 292, 300
- Valdehiguera (Campofrío, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 289
- Valdelosajos, mining region Múrtigas (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Vale Viegas (Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), AS 197
- Valencia de las Torres-Cerro Muriano [dominio] (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 216
- Valencia (Comunidad Valenciana, España), A 8, 18, 249
- Valencina de la Concepción (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), AS 2, 5, 7, 8, 12, 15, 17, 20, 21, 22, 23, 46, 50–52, 56, 61, 110, 133, 137, 242, 244, 247, 248
- Valle del Perro, mining region La Nava (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 294
- Valquemado (Castillo de las Guardas, Sevilla, Andalucía, España), M 289
- Valsequillo (Córdoba, Andalucía, España), M 216
- Valverde del Camino (Huelva, Andalucía, España), A 289
- Veaux, flint mines (Malaucène, Dep. Vaucluse, France), M 311, 351, 355
- Verdelha dos Ruivos (Vialonga, Vila Franca de Xira, Lisboa), AS 191
- Veshnâveh, copper mine/mina de cobre (Qom, Iran/Irão/Irán), M 311, 312, 315, 320
- Viana do Alentejo (D. Évora, Portugal), A 115, 261, 262, 271, 277
- Vicaría (Calera de León, Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 291
- Victoria, mining region Múrtigas, see Juncal
- Victoria, mining region Río Corumbel (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 291
- Vidigueira (D. Beja, Portugal), A 7, 16, 163
- Viehhofen, copper mine (Zell am See, Salzburg, Österreich), M 318
- Vila Nova de São Pedro / VNSP (Azambuja, D. Santarém, Portugal), AS 2, 3, 5, 6, 7, 9, 12, 13, 15, 17, 18, 20, 22–24, 27, 28, 30, 46, 51–53, 57, 59, 60, 120, 133, 137, 160, 161, 163, 171, 176, 179, 182–184
- Vila Verde de Ficalho (Serpa, D. Beja, Portugal), A 155, 156, 188, 208, 209, 211
- Villalba de los Barros (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 216
- Villanueva del Fresno (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), M 215
- Villanueva del Río y Minas (Sevilla, Andalucía, España), A 295
- Vipasca = Aljustrel in Roman time, AS 335, 337, 345, 349, 351
- Vuelta Falsa, mining region Rivera de Malagón (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 286
- Vulcano (Tharsis, Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 288
- Wadi Fidan (Jordan), AS 234, 341
- Wadi Madsus (Jordan), AS 225
- Wallerfangen, Emilianusstollen (Saarlouis, Saarland, Deutschland), M 318, 320, 335, 337, 344, 348, 356
- Wiesloch, zinc mines (Rhein-Neckar-Kreis, Karlsruhe, Baden-Württemberg), M 311
- Zafra (Badajoz, Extremadura, España), A 216, 217, 291
- Zafra-Monasterio (Ossa Morena), G 291
- Zambujal, Castro do Zambujal (Torres Vedras, D. Lisboa, Portugal), AS 1–110 passim, 120, 133–138, 146, 157, 158, 160, 161–165, 170, 171, 176, 179, 182–184, 188, 233, 240, 241, 246, 247, 251, 266, 276, 277–279
- Zambujeira (Alandroal, D. Évora, Portugal), AS 254, 256
- Zarina, mining region Rivera de Cala (Huelva, Andalucía, España), M 293

Personal Name Index

Entries in bold print indicate names and corresponding page numbers in the main text. Other entries indicate names and corresponding page numbers in the bibliography, footnotes or picture captions. Abbreviated publication details are given in brackets for contributors whose names do not appear in the bibliographical reference. Whenever possible, the biographical dates are provided.

Aali, Abolfazl: 334, 336, 343
 Adams, Russell B.: (Levy et al. 2001 & 2002) 326, 349
 Agricola, Georgius (1494–1555): 310, 324, 343
 Aguiar, D. de: (Cardoso et al. 1991) 46, 55
 Al-Rasheid, Khaled A. S.: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
 Alarcão, Jorge de (b. 1934): 7, 16, 20, 225, 226, 228
 Alarcón García, Eva: (Aranda Jiménez et al. 2016) 2, 12, 20
 Albergaria, João: (Lago et al. 1998) 7, 16, 22, 133, 137, 155, 163, 224, 226, 227, 229
 Albrechtsen, Anders: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
 Alcalde i Gurt, Gabriel: 109, 136
 Álex Tur, Esther: (Nocete et al. 2004c) 242, 247
 Alfarhan, Ahmed H.: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
 Alimov, Kamildzhan: 312, 316, 343
Allan, John C.: 283
Almagro Basch, Martín (1911–1984): 5, 14, 19, 28, 53
 Almagro Gorbea, María Josefa (b. 1942): 48, 49, 53
 Almarza López, Javier: (Polvorinos del Río et al. 2009) 222, 230
 Almeida (e Silva Saldanha), Fernando António de (1903–1979): 211, 218, 228
 Almeida, Francisco: (Lago et al. 1998) 7, 16, 22, 133, 137, 224, 226, 227, 229
 Almodóvar, Gabriel Ruiz de: (Fernández et al. 1989; Sáez et al. 1989) 290, 292, 298, 300
 Alonso, Manuel: (Villalba et al. 1986) 9, 18, 25, 315, 354
 Alper, Götz: 335, 343
 Alquraishi, Saleh: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
Alves, Catarina (b. 1983): (Mataloto et al. 2007 & 2009) 46, 59, 141, 144, 162, 163, 165, 182, 209, 211
 Alves, Francisco José Soares (b. 1942): (Gomes et al. 1995) 203, 210
 Alves, Helena: (Martins et al. 2002) 253, 278
 Alves, Luís: (Soares et al. 1996) 192, 199, 211

Amado Cueto Pascual, Lucas: (Vázquez – Amado 1969) 296, 300
Amaro, Gonçalo de Carvalho (b. 1981): 48, 53
 Ambert, Paul (1946–2016): (Bourgarit et al. 2003) 61, 109, 126, 134, 136, 137, 173, 183, 233, 234, 236, 238, 246, 247; 249
 Ancel, Bruno: (Cauuet et al. 2003) 318, 320, 322,
 Anderson, James: (Levy et al. 2001) 326, 349
 Andrade, Marco António: 161
 Andrade, Ruy Freire de: (Viana et al. 1961) 48, 63
 Andree, Julius (1889–1942): 304, 343
 Angelini, Anna: 60
 Anthony, David: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
 Antonacci Sanpaolo, Elena: 308, 343
 Antunes, Miguel Telles (b. 1937): (Cardoso et al. 1996) 46, 53, 55
Anunciação, Carlos (b. 1960): preface
 Apalategui Isasa, Octavio: 291, 298,
 Aranda Jiménez, Gonzalo: 2, 12, 20
 Araújo, Maria de Fátima: (Pereira, F. et al. 2013 & 2017; Soares et al. 1994 & 1996; Vidigal et al. 2015; Valério et al. 2013 & 2016 & 2017) 6, 7, 8, 16, 18, 23, 24, 46, 60, 162, 165, 183, 192, 196, 199, 209, 211, 224, 225, 226, 230, 298, 300, 333, 354
Araújo, Marta: 141
 Arbeiter, Achim: 58
 Arbel, Yoav: 326 (Levy et al. 2001), 349
 Ardaillon, Édouard: 315, 318, 319, 343
 Arenas, Juan: (Villalba et al. 1986) 9, 18, 25, 315, 354
 Armbruster, Tanya: 156, 162
 Armbruster, Barbara: 203, 209
Arnaud, José Morais: preface, 5, 15, 20, 24, 46, 53, 62, 162, 183, 188, 194, 200, 203, 205, 209, 210, 211
 Arnold, Felix: (Marzoli et al. 2018) 46, 47, 53, 58, 59
Arribas Palau, Antonio (1926–2002): 5, 14, 20, 28, 53, 109, 136,
 Arruda, Ana Margarida: 48, 57
 Arteaga Matute, Oswaldo: (Schubart et al. 1989) 5, 15, 20, 52, 53, 196, 211
Arthur, Maria Lourdes Costa (1924–2003): 27, 60
 Aruz, Joan: 331, 332, 333, 343
 Aspöck, Horst: (Stöllner et al. 2003b) 315, 335, 343, 353
 Aubet Semmler, María Eugenia: 204, 206, 209
 Auhl, Ian: 304, 343
Bachmann, Hans-Gerd: 244, 246, 248, 248
 Baeza, L: (Locutura et al. 1990) 215, 229

- Bailey, Donald Michael (Don): 322, 343
 Baillie, Mike G. L.: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
 Bailly-Maitre, Marie-Christine: 308, 343
 Baimukhanov, Nurbol: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
 Balestro, Florian: (Ambert et al. 2013) 233, 238, 246
 Balzer, Ines: 343
Bamberger, Menachem: 236, 246
Banerjee, Arun: (Schuhmacher et al. 2009; Valera et al. 2015) 49, 52, 61, 62
 Bañolas, Lourdes: (Villalba et al. 1986) 9, 18, 25, 315, 354
 Bar-Matthews, Miryam: (Segal et al. 1998) 234, 247
 Barata, João Augusto: 254, 278
 Barba Colmenero, Vicente: (Aranda Jiménez et al. 2016) 2, 12, 20
 Barber, Martyn: 313, 319, 343
Barceló Alvarez, Juan Antonio (Joan Anton): (Aubert et al. 1996) 192, 204, 209
 Bard, Edouard: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
 Barriga, Fernando José Arraiano de Sousa (b. 1951): 253, 277
 Barros Damgaard, Peter de: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
 Barros, Luis: 205, 206, 209
Bartelheim, Martin (b. 1964): (Müller et al. 2007; Höppner et al. 2005) **preface**, 1, 8, 9, 11, 17, 18, 19, 20, 22, 24, 25, 26, 51, 56, 57, 59, 68, 91, 104, 106, 109, 111, 133, 134, 136, 137, 161, 162, 163, 165, 173, 182, 233, 240, 246, 247, 251, 261, 277, 278
 Bartels, Christoph: 311, 313, 316, 337, 339, 342, 343, 352
 Barth, Fritz Eckart: (Grabner et al. 2006) 303, 311, 315, 316, 317, 319, 320, 321, 335, 336, 343, 346
 Bartl, Karin: 58
 Bassiakos, Yannis: (Pryce et al. 2007) 135, 137
 Bauer, Wilhelm P.: 334, 343
Baumeister, Peter: preface
 Bayliss, Alex: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
 Beck, J. Warren: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
Becker, Helmut (b. 1944): 31, 36, 54, 64
Becker, Stefanie: 262, 268
 Begemann, Friedrich: (Hauptmann et al. 2002; Tadmor et al. 1995) 332, 347, 354
 Beirão, Caetano de Mello (1923–1991): (Gomes et al. 1986) 194, 210
Belo, Aurélio Ricardo (1877–1961): preface, 27, 51, 54
 Beltrán Martínez, Antonio (1916–2006): 354
 Benecke, Norbert: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56, 58, 63
 Berdenov, Sergej: (Stöllner et al. 2012) 336, 353
Bernardes, Carlos (1968–2021): preface
Berrocal-Rangel, Luis: 200, 201, 204, 205, 207, 209, 211
 Berrocal, María Cruz: 56
 Bertrand, Chanda J. H.: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
 Besenval, Roland: (Mille et al. 2004) 331, 332, 349
 Bettencourt, Ana Maria dos Santos: 209
 Biel, Jörg (1943–2015): 332, 334
 Bielenin, Kazimierz: 316, 322, 327, 344
 Bietti Sestieri, Anna Maria (b. 1942): 209
 Bignon-Lau, Olivier: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
 Bingener, Andreas: (Bartels et al. 2006) 313, 343
 Binsteiner, Alexander (b. 1956): 334, 345
 Bird, Christopher (1928–1996): 310, 344
 Bjorkman, Judith K.: 332, 351
 Blackwell, Paul G.: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
Blance, Beatrice, see Clayre, Beatrice
Blanco Frejeiro, Antonio (1923–1991): 7, 17, 23, 224, 288, 289, 298, 300, 312, 351,
 Blas Cortina, Miguel Ángel de: 6, 16, 20
 Blasco, Anna: 315, 354
 Blasco Bosqued, María Concepción: 61
 Blech, Michael: 21
 Boardmann, Sheila: (Gibson et al. 1998) 200, 201, 203, 205, 210
 Boaventura, Rui (1971–2016): (Odriozola et al. 2013) 46, 60, 139, 155, 162
 Boenke, Nicole: (Aspöck et al. 2007; Stöllner et al. 2003b) 315, 322, 335, 343, 344, 353
 Boessneck, Joachim (1925–1991): 46, 53, 56, 61
 Bol, Peter Cornelis (1941–2012): 333, 344
 Boldgiv, Bazartseren: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
 Borkowski, Wojciech: 316, 321, 344
 Born, Hermann: 347
 Boroffka, Nikolaus: (Alimov et al. 1998) 312, 316, 343
 Borralho, Victor: 253, 278
 Borrell, Ferran: 9, 18, 20
 Bosch Argilagós, Josep: (Borrell et al. 2015) 9, 18, 20, 49, 54,
 Bostwick, Todd W.: 335, 344
 Bouquet, Laurence: (Ambert et al. 2005) 238, 246
 Bourgarit, David: (Ambert et al. 1997; Burger et al. 2010; Mille et al. 2004) 109, 121, 126, 128, 134, 136, 137, 233, 234, 236, 238, 246, 331, 332, 349
 Bourhis, Jean-Roger: (Briard et al. 1998a & 1998b) 6, 16, 20
Bovier-Lapierre, Paul (1873–1950): 27
 Brandherm, Dirk (b. 1965): 21
Brás, Rui: preface
Brather, Sebastian (b. 1964): 251, 277
Braudel, Fernand (1902–1985): 322, 344, 356, 357,
 Brem, Gottfried: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56

- Brey, Gerhard Peter (b. 1947): (Klein et al. 2009) 255, 278
- Briard, Jacques (1933–2002): 6, 16, 20, 53, 54
- Brockner, Wolfgang: (Klappauf et al. 1990) 326, 348
- Brodbeck, André: 333, 356
- Bronk Ramsey, Christopher: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 162, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
- Brown, Dorcas: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Brüggerhoff, Stefan: 343, 355
- Bruxelles, Laurent (b. 1970): 61
- Bubnova, Mira: (Alimov et al. 1998) 312, 316, 343
- Buchholz, Hans-Günter (1919–2011): 338, 344
- Buck, Caitlin E.: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
- Budd, Paul: 348
- Bueno Ramírez, Primitiva (b. 1957): 22, 24, 56, 57, 162
- Burger, Emilien: 12, 128, 136
- Burgess, Colin B. (1938–2014): (Gibson et al. 1998) 200, 201, 203, 205, 210
- Burjakov, Jurij: (Alimov et al. 1998) 312, 316, 343
- Burmeister, Stefan: 21, 22, 24, 56, 58, 61, 299
- Burr, George S.: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
- Busch, Ralf: 345
- Bustamente Álvarez, Macarena: 161
- Bustillo Revuelta, María de los Ángeles: (Díaz-del-Río et al. 2006) 9, 18, 21
- Cabral, João Manuel Peixoto (b. 1928): (Soares et al. 1994) 7, 16, 24, 157, 159, 160, 164, 191, 211, 224, 225, 226, 230, 298, 300
- Cacho Quesada, Carmen: 54
- Calado, Manuel (b. 1954):** 9, 18, 19, 140, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 162, 163, **165**, 182, 262, 277
- Calderón y Arana, Salvador (1851–1911): 217, 228
- Calvo, Miguel: (García et al. 2003) 296, 299
- Calvo García, Juan Carlos: 230
- Cámalich Massieu, María Dolores (b. 1953): (Sáez et al. 2004) 234, 247
- Campbell, Alton G.: 121, 136
- Campos Carrasco, Juan Manuel: 24, 210, 230, 300
- Canales, Ángel: (Tornos et al. 2002) 297, 300
- Caninas, João Carlos: 46, 48, 55
- Cano Díaz-Tendero, María Ascensión: 230
- Capitán, María de los Ángeles: (Sáez et al. 2001 & 2003) 8, 17, 24, 133, 138, 224, 227, 230, 244, 247
- Capote Fernández, Marta: (Díaz-del-Río et al. 2006) 9, 18, 21
- Carbonell Trillo Figueroa, Antonio (1885–1947):** 215, 229, **294**, 295, 299
- Cardoso, Guilherme: (Cardoso – Cardoso 1993) 46, 55
- Cardoso, João Luís (b. 1956):** (Gomes et al. 1995; Pereira, F. et al. 2017; Odriozola et al. 2013; Pereira et al. 2017; Pires et al. 2002; Schuhmacher et al. 2009; Wright et al. 2019) **preface**, 6, 9, 10, 15, 16, 18, 19, 20, 22, 23, **46**, 47, **48**, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 57, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 91, 106, 158, 160, 161, 163, 165, 170, 173, 182, 188, 191, 203, **204**, **205**, **206**, 208, 209, 210
- Carozza, Laurant (b. 1966): (Ambert et al. 1997) 126, 136
- Carvalho, António Faustino: (Lago et al. 1998) 7, 16, 22, 133, 137, 224, 226, 227, 229
- Carvalho, António Manuel Gonçalves de (b. 1965): 59, 162
- Carvalho, Pedro C.: (Lopes et al. 1997) 194, 210
- Carvalhosa, António de Barros e: 46, 55, 165, 182
- Casas, José: (Schubart et al. 2004) 191, 211
- Casella, Guida (b. 1974):** **64**
- Casquet Martín, César: (Tornos et al. 2002; Tornos et al. 2004) 254, 255, 278, 297, 298, 300
- Cassen, Serge: (Pétrequin et al. 2005 & 2012 & 2013) 306, 337, 350
- Castañeda Clemente, Nuria Ester: (Consuegra Rodríguez et al. 2004; Díaz-del-Río et al. 2006) 9, 18, 20, 21
- Castañeda Fernández, Vicente: 230
- Castel, Georges: 321, 344
- Castillo Yurrita, Alberto del (1899–1976): 28, 55
- Castro López, Marcelo: (Zafra et al. 1999) 46, 63
- Castroviejo y Bolívar, Santiago (1946–2009): 261, 277
- Catapotis, Mihalis: (Pryce et al. 2007) 135, 137
- Cauuet, Béatrice: 318, 319, 320, 322,
- Cech, Brigitte: 332, 344, 353
- Celestino Pérez, Sebastián (b. 1957): 209
- Cembranos Pérez, María Luisa: (Moro et al. 1991 & 1992) 294, 299
- Cerrillo Cuenca, Enrique: 163
- Chabot, Nancy Jo: 335, 344
- Chapman, Robert (Bob) W.: 5, 15, 20
- Chegini, Naser N.: 326, 344
- Chernykh, Evgeny Nikolaevich (b. 1935): 312, 317, 319, 326, 337, 344
- Chiaradia, M.: (Sáez et al. 1999) 228, 230
- Childe, Vere Gordon (1892–1957):** **233**
- Čierny (Cierny), Jan (d. 2006): (Alimov et al. 1998; Stöllner et al. 2003a & 2009 & 2012) 310, 311, 312, 315, 328, 316, 318, 322, 324, 336, 337, 343, 344, 349, 352, 353, 355
- Clarke, Grahame (1907–1995): 307, 344, 356
- Clayre (before Blance), Beatrice (b. 1933):** **preface**, 5, 14, 20, **28**, **30**, 48, 54, 292, 298,
- Clemente-Conte, Ignacio (b. 1961): 46, 55
- Cline, Eric H.: 348
- Coelho, Luís: 194, 209
- Coelho, Manuela Dias: 46, 55
- Collado Giraldo, Hipólito: 161
- Collet, Hélène: 303, 344

- Conophagos, Constantin E. (1912–1989): 318, 344
 Conrad, Hans-Günter: 310, 312, 315, 316, 217, 318, 320, 344
 Consuegra Rodríguez, Susana: (Díaz-del-Río et al. 2006; Rovira et al. 1997) 4, 8, 9, 14, 17, 18, 20, 21, 24
 Contreras Cortés, Francisco: 225, 230, 249
 Cordella, André: 311, 345
 Correia, José: 199, 209
Correia, Susana: 51
 Correia, Virgílio Hipólito: (Armbruster et al. 1993; Gibson et al. 1998) 200, 201, 203, 209, 205, 210
Costa Caramé, Manuel Eleazar: (Murillo Barroso et al. 2015) 8, 17, 18, 20, 22,
 Costa, António Inácio Marques da (1857–1933): 46, 55
 Costa, Teresa: (Martins et al. 2002) 253, 278
Costeira, Catarina (b. 1985): (Andrade et al. 2015; Matamoto et al. 2015 & 2017a & b; Nukushina et al. 2016) 139, 141, 161, 162,
 Craddock, Brenda: (Stöllner et al. 2014a) 311, 313, 353
Craddock, Paul Terence (b. 1945): (Arribas et al. 1989; Hook et al. 1991) 4, 14, 21, 22, 59, 91, 104, 106, 109, 120, 136, 137, 163, 182, 225, 226, 228, 230, 239, 246, 247, 278, 306, 308, 310, 311, 324, 326, 327, 328, 334, 344, 345, 346, 351, 353, 355
 Crew, Peter: 137, 350
 Crew, Susan: 137, 350
 Criado Torija, Cristina: (Díaz-del-Río et al. 2006) 9, 18, 21
 Croutsch, Christophe: (Pétrequin et al. 2005) 306, 350
 Crubézy, Eric: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
 Cruz-Auñón Briones, Rosario: (García Sanjuan et al. 2013; Nocete et al. 2008) 2, 12, 20, 21, 7, 17, 23, 56, 109, 110, 133, 137, 242, 244, 247
 Cruz, Domingos J. da: (Vilaça et al. 1999) 205, 212
 Cunha, Eugénia: (Silva et al. 2008) 189, 211, 205, 212
 Cupitò, Michele: 60
 Cutler, Kirsten B.: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
 Dahm, Claus: 316, 336, 345
 Dallmeyer, R. David: 229, 277
 Dambeck, Rainer: (Kunst et al. 2016) 3, 9, 12, 21, 31, 50, 52, 55, 56, 58
 Damian, Paul: 344
 Damon, Paul E.: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
 Davies, Oliver: 218, 228, 304, 319, 345,
 Davis, Simon J. M. (b. 1950): 162
 Davoudi, Hossein: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
 Delcaro, Dino: (Pétrequin et al. 2005) 306, 350
 Delgado Hervás, Ana (b. 1967): (Aubert et al. 1996) 204, 209
 Delgado Huertas, Antonio: (Nocete et al. 2004c) 242, 247
 Delibes de Castro, Germán (b. 1949): 8, 17, 20, 21, 173, 182, 229, 233, 246
 Denzel, Markus A.: 343
 Detry, Cleia: (Wright et al. 2019) 46, 52, 55, 63
 Deus, Manuela de: 199, 209
 Di Lernia, Savino: 304, 345
 Di Pierro, Simonpietro: 75
 Dias, Maria Manuela Alves: 194, 209
 Díaz Guardamino, Marta: (Murillo Barroso et al. 2015) 8, 18, 22
 Díaz-del-Río Español, Pedro: 9, 18, 21
 Díaz-Martínez, Enrique: 201, 209
 Díaz-Zorita Bonilla, Marta: (Aranda Jiménez et al. 2016) 2, 12, 20
 Diniz, Mariana Teodosia Lemos C. B.: 56
 Divisch, Reinhard: (Fahlbusch et al. 1985) 312, 345
 Dobiat, Claus (b. 1947): (Stöllner et al. 2003b) 315, 353, 354
Doetsch, Jorge: 283
 Döhle, Hans-Jürgen: (Wutke et al. 2018) 53, 63
Domergue, Claude Philippe Émile (b. 1932): (Klein et al. 2009) 6, 16, 21, 136, 217, 218, 229, 253, 255, 260, 277, 278, 288, 298, 315, 319, 324, 335, 344, 345
 Donnelly, Michael: (Knapp et al. 1998a) 325, 340, 348
 Doonan, Roger C.: (Pryce et al. 2007) 135, 137
 Doran, James Edward: 33, 56
 Douglas Price, Theron (b. 1945): 56
 Drescher, Hans (1923–2019): 330, 332, 334, 345
 Driesch, Angela von den (1934–2012): 46, 53, 56, 61
 Duarte, Cidália: (Lago et al. 1998) 7, 16, 22, 133, 137, 224, 226, 227, 229
Duque, David: 146
 Düwel, Klaus (1935–2020): 354
 Dvorak, J.: (Rostoker et al. 1989) 125, 128, 137
 Earle, Timothy: 56
 Eckert, Hans Ekkehard: 318, 345
 Eckmann, Christian: 331, 345
 Edmondson, Jonathan Charles (b. 1959): 218, 229
 Edo, Manuel: (Villalba et al. 1997) 315, 354
 Edwards, R. Lawrence: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
 Eggl, Christiana: 343
 Eibner-Persy, Alexandrine: 324, 345
 Eibner, Clemens (b. 1941): (Stöllner et al. 2009) 310, 311, 315, 316, 318, 319, 322, 324, 327, 337, 345, 353
 Eisenach, Petra: 352
 Éluère, Christiane: 246
 Engel, Thomas: 325, 345, 348
 Engelhardt, Bernd (1945–2017): 334, 345
 Enríquez Navascués, Juan Javier (b. 1956): 228, 229
 Erdenebaatar, Diimaajav: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
 Errera, Michel G. L.: (Pétrequin et al. 2005 & 2012 & 2013) 306, 337, 350

- Escalera Gómez, Paula: (Nocete et al. 1997 & 1999a & 1999b) 7, 8, 17, 22, 23, 224, 230
- Escudero Carrillo, Javier: (Aranda Jiménez et al. 2016) 2, 12, 20
- Espelund, Arne (1929–2019): 325, 345
- Espírito Santo, Paulo: 206, 209
- Estrada Martín, Alicia: (Bosch et al. 1996) 9, 18, 20, 49, 54
- Estrela, Susana (b. 1975):** (Mataloto et al. 2007 & 2009) 46, 59, 141, 144, 162, 163, 165, 182
- Etiégni, Lazare: 121, 136
- Fages, Antoine: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Fahlbusch, Klaus: 312, 345
- Fairbanks, Richard G.: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
- Falkenstein, Frank (b. 1964): (Schuhmacher et al. 2015) 46, 51, 61
- Faria, António Marques de: 203, 209
- Farrenkopf, Michael: 343, 355
- Fasnacht, Walter (b. 1952):** 244, 246, 325, 345
- Feinman, Gary M. (b. 1951): 56
- Felkel, Sabine: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Fernandes, Carla Varela: 24, 183
- Fernandes, Francisco Braz: 46, 55
- Fernandes, Isabel Cristina Ferreira: 62
- Fernández Fernández, Agustina: (Moro et al. 1991 & 1992) 294, 29
- Fernández Manzano, Julio (1952–2017): 229, 247
- Fernández Martín, Sergio: (Aranda Jiménez et al. 2016) 2, 12, 20
- Fernández Miranda, Manuel (1946–1994): (Delibes et al. 1991) 173, 182, 233, 246
- Fernández-Caliani, Juan Carlos: (Fernández et al. 1989; Sáez et al. 1989) 290, 292, 298, 300
- Fernández-Posse, María Dolores (1945–2007): (Delibes et al. 1991) 173, 182, 209, 233, 246
- Fernández-Turiel, J. L.: (Villalba et al. 1997) 315, 354
- Fernández, José: 31**
- Ferraz, Maria Teresa: (Soares et al. 1996) 192, 199, 211
- Ferreira, Maria Teresa: (Silva et al. 2008) 189, 211
- Ferreira, Octávio da Veiga (1917–1997):** (Belo et al. 1961; do Paço et al. 1964; Viana et al. 1961) 27, 46, 48, 54, 60, 63, 205, 212
- Fialin, Michel: (Burger et al. 2010) 12, 128, 136
- Field, David: (Barber et al. 1999) 313, 319, 343
- Figueroa, Valentina: (Ambert et al. 2013) 233, 238, 246
- Filipe, Iola: 155, 156, 164
- Fitzpatrick, Andrew P. (b. 1958):** **preface**, 9, 18, 21, 53
- Flach, Dieter (b. 1939): 335, 337, 345
- Flade-Becker, Anne-Sophie: 31, 54, 64**
- Fless, Friederike (b. 1964):** **preface**
- Florido, Pedro: (Locutura et al. 1990) 215, 229, 289, 300
- Fober, Leonhard: 313, 319, 346
- Fontes, Joaquim (1892–1960): 27, 56
- Fontes, Tiago: (Valério et al. 2013) 333, 354
- Forbes, Robert Jacobus (James) (1990–1973): 319, 346
- Ford, James Alfred (1911–1968): 33, 56**
- Formigli, Edilberto: 333, 350
- Forteza González, Matilde: (Polvorinos del Río et al. 2009) 222, 230
- Francovich, Riccardo (1946–2007): 308, 343, 346
- Franz, Matthias: 348
- Freestone, Ian: (Hook et al. 1991) 109, 120, 136
- Freise, Friedrich: 306, 346
- Frère-Sautot, Marie-Chantal: (Shalev et al. 2003) 20, 134, 137, 138, 247
- Frey, Wolfgang (b. 1942): 325, 345
- Friás Gómez, Carlos (b. 1956): (Pérez et al. 1990) 289, 299
- Friederich, Susanne: (Wutke et al. 2018) 41, 53, 56, 63
- Friedrich, Michael: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
- Fritsch, Barbara: 75, 106
- Frutos, Lauriano de: 64, 301**
- Gaiffe, Olivier: 54
- Galán, Eduardo: 54
- Galant, Philippe: 61
- Gale, Noël Harold: 338, 346
- Galiberti, Attilio: 304, 321, 345, 346
- Galindo, Carmen: (Tornos et al. 2002) 297, 300
- Gallardo, José M.: (Hunt Ortiz et al. 2001) 221, 229
- Gallay, Gretel (1941–2010): 51, 62
- Gallego García, María del Mar: (Consuegra Rodríguez et al. 2004) 9, 18, 20
- Ġambašize (Gambaschidze, Gambadschidze), Irine: (Stöllner 2018; Stöllner et al. 2010 & 2014a) 312, 313, 330, 331, 333, 346, 353.
- Gamito, Maria Teresa Júdece (1936–2006): 203, 209, 225, 229
- García Alfonso, Eduardo: 22
- García Arranz, José Julio: 161
- García Cabezas, Miriam: 161
- García García, Gonzalo: 296, 299
- García Palomero, Félix: 282, 284, 299**
- García Sanjuán, Leonardo:** (Murillo Barroso et al. 2015) 2, 5, 8, 12, 15, 18, 20, 21, 22, 46, 50, 51, 56
- García, Manuel 296, 299
- Gardiner, Alan Henderson (1879–1963): 310, 322, 346
- Garibaldi, Patrizia: (Pétrequin et al. 2005) 306, 350
- Garner, Jennifer: (Stöllner et al. 2012 & 2014b) 316, 325, 327, 328, 336, 346, 353
- Gassmann, Guntram: (Stöllner et al. 2014b) 325, 327, 346, 353
- Gätzschmann, Moritz Ferdinand (1800–1895): 308, 310, 346,
- Gaunitz, Charleen: 53, 56

- Gauß (before Müller), Roland (b. 1979):** (Hanning et al. 2010; Müller et al. 2007) **preface**, 1, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, **11**, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 21, 22, 25, 26, 43, **51**, **52**, 53, 56, 59, 69, 74,, 75, 82, 91, 104, 106, 109, 110, 111, 115, 120, 132, 133, **134**, 135, 136, 137, **139**, **140**, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, **165**, 166, 170, 173, 176, 182, 184, 233, 234, 240, 246, **251**, 254, 255, 257, 258, 259, 261, 266, 276, **277**, 278, 279
- Gavilán Ceballos, Beatriz: 49, 56
- Gawlick, Hans-Jürgen: (Stöllner et al. 2003b) 315, 353
- Gechter, Michael (1946–2018): 310, 346, 349
- Geerlings, Wilhelm (1941–2008): 318, 336, 346
- Gehlen, Birgit: 356
- Geihofer, Daniela: (Grabner et al. 2006) 311, 316, 317, 343, 346
- Gerry, John P.: 346
- Gibson, Catriona: 200, 201, 203, 205, 210
- Giemsch, Liane: 353
- Gil Agero, Margarita: (Moro et al. 1991 & 1992) 294, 299
- Gil Ibarguchi, José Ignacio: (Nocete et al. 2008) 7, 17, 23, 109, 110, 133, 137, 242, 244, 247
- Gilles, Josef Wilhelm (1888–1962): 304, 346
- Gilman Guillén, Antonio (b. 1944): 52, 56
- Gimeno, Domingo: (Villalba et al. 1997) 315, 354
- Giumlia-Mair, Alessandra R.: 334, 346
- Given, Michael: 327, 346
- Glazovskaya, Liudmila: (Díaz Martínez et al. 2005) 201, 209
- Glumac, Petar D.: 226, 229
- Gogočuri (Gogotchuri), Giorgi: (Stöllner et al. 2010 & 2014a) 312, 313, 353
- Golden, Jonathan:** 237, 246, 249
- Goldenberg, Gert (b. 1957):** (Hanning et al. 2010; Müller et al. 2007; Staudt et al. 2019; Turk et al. 2019) **preface**, 3, 8, 9, **13**, 18, 19, 21, 22, 59, 91, 104, 106, **109**, **111**, 115, 133, 134, 137, **138**, **146**, 161, 163, 165, 170, 173, 182, 233, 240, 246, **251**, 257, 261, 268, 272, 278, **279**, 320, 324, 346, 348, 352, 354, 355
- Goldmann, Klaus (1936–2019): 91, 106
- Gomes, Mário (Augusto dos Santos) Varela (b. 1949): 194, 203, 210
- Gomes, Rosa Varela (b. 1954): 194, 210
- Gomes, Sofia M.: (Lopes et al. 1997) 194, 210
- Gómez Ramos, Pablo:** 7, 8, 16, **17**, 21, 24, 109, 122, 133, 136, 168, 183, 226, 227, 229, 233, 246
- Gómez Ruiz, Francisco: 24, 210, 230, 300
- Gómez Tubío, Blanca María: 229
- Gonçalves, António Alberto Huet de Bacelar: (Vilaça et al. 1999) 203, 205, 210, 212
- Gonçalves, João Ludgero Marques:** 5, 15, 20, 46, **51**, 53, 56, 57
- Gonçalves, Víctor dos Santos (b. 1946):** 7, 16, 21, 46, 47, 48, **51**, 55, 56, 57, 58, 62, 136, 139, 156, 157, 158, 162, 163, **191**, 224, 225, 226, 227, 229
- González, Javier: (Wutke et al. 2018) 53, 63
- Gonzalo y Tarín, Joaquín (1838–1910):** 218, 229, 282, **283**, 290, 299
- Gorelik, Alexander F.: (Stöllner et al. 2012) 336, 353
- Gorges, Jean-Gérard: 354
- Gourichon, Lionel: 46, 57
- Gout, Jean-François: (Castel et al. 1985) 321, 344
- Grabner, Michael: 311, 316, 317, 335, 343, 346
- Groenman-van Waateringe, Willy: (Stöllner et al. 2003b) 315, 353
- Grootes, Pieter:** 251, 262, 277
- Guendon, Jean-Louis: (Ambert et al. 2005) 238, 246
- Guerra, Leonardo:** **preface**
- Guerra, M. F.: 6, 15, 20, 46, 55
- Guerreiro, António: 46, 57
- Guilderson, Thomas P.: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
- Gültekin, H: 311, 349
- Gunter, Ann Clyburn: 333, 346
- Guttandin, Thomas: 53, 57
- Hägermann, Dieter (1939–2006): 322, 337, 346
- Hägg, Inga: (Schubart et al. 2004) 191, 211
- Hakemi, Ali (1915–1997): 332, 346
- Hanghøj, Kristian: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Hanning, Erica (b. 1978):** 9, 18, **19**, 21, **109**, 111, 115, 131, 136, **138**, 170, **251**, 257, 268, 278, **279**, 325, 346
- Hänsel, Bernhard (1937–2017): 345, 350
- Hansen, Svend (b. 1962): 21, 22, 24, 56, 58, 61, 299, 352
- Happ, Jacques:** (Ambert et al. 1997; Briard et al. 1998b; Shalev et al. 2003) 6, 16, 20, 126, 134, 136, 138, **236**
- Harding, Anthony (b. 1946): 58
- Harris (Cline), Diane (b. 1961): 348
- Harris, Edward Cecil (b. 1946):** 141, 163
- Harrison, Richard J. (b. 1949) 4, 14, 21
- Hartl-Reiter, Christian (b. 1968):** 64
- Hartmann, Axel: 197, 210
- Haupt, Theodor (1807–1891):** 303, **306**, 307, 347
- Hauptmann, Andreas:** (Bourgarit et al. 2003; Gamba-schidze et al. 2001; Golden et al. 2001; Levy et al. 2002; Stöllner et al. 2010 & 2014a; Tadmor et al. 1995) **109**, 111, **131**, 133, 134, 136, 183, **233**, **234**, 236, 237, 238, **244**, 246, 247, **248**, **249**, 306, 307, 308, 310, 311, 312, 313, 320, 326, 327, 328, 330, 332, 336, 339, 340, 341, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354
- Häuser, Kurt: 332, 350
- Heerde, E. R. A. van: 310, 354
- Heinen, Martin: 356
- Helck, Wolfgang (1914–1939): 311, 347
- Helfert, Markus: (Wahl-Clerici et al. 2012) 324, 355

- Helwing, Barbara: (Chegini et al. 2004) 245, 326, 344
Henderson, Julian: 138
Herbert, Eugenia W.: (Knapp et al. 1998b) 348, 352
Hercules Saxanus (Roman divinity): 338
Herd, Rainer: (Stöllner et al. 2009) 310, 311, 315, 316, 318, 322, 324, 337, 353
Herdits, Hannes: (Hanning et al. 2015) 325, 346
Hernández Arnedo, María Jesús: (Polvorinos del Río et al. 2009) 222, 230
Hernández Sánchez, Elena: (Moro et al. 1991 & 1992) 294, 299
Herrán Martínez, José Ignacio: 247
Herrmann, Nico: (Dambeck et al. 2010 & 2015) 3, 12, 21, 50, 55, 56
Herzfeld, Ernst Emil (1879–1948): 332, 347
Hillebrecht, Marie-Luises: 325, 347
Höck, Martin: 46, 57, 205, 210
Hodson, Frank Roy (b. 1930): 33, 56
Hofreiter, Michael: (Gaunitz et al. 2018; Wutke et al. 2018) 53, 56, 63
Hogg, Alan G.: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
Hook, Duncan: 22, 59, 106, 109, 120, 136, 137, 163, 182, 246, 278
Hooson, William: 308, 347
Hoops, Johannes (1865–1949): 347, 355
Hoover, Herbert (1874–1964): 308, 347
Hopf, Maria (1914–2008): 50, 57, 61
Höppner, Bernd: 134, 136
Horne, Lee: 333, 356
Hornos Mata, Francisca (b. 1960): (Zafra et al. 1999) 46, 63
Hornschuch, Annette: (Stöllner et al. 2014a) 313, 353
Horstmann, Dietrich: 327, 347
Hubert, François: (Collet et al. 2006) 303, 344
Hughen, Konrad A.: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
Hughes, Michael J.: 230, 246, 247, 326, 345
Huijsmans, Melitta: (Höppner et al. 2005) 134, 136
Hunt Ortiz, Mark A. (Marcos Andrés): (Polvorinos del Río et al. 2009) 7, 8, 16, 18, 21, 109, 110, 115, 136, 215, 216, 217, 218, 221, 222, 223, 224, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 232, 255, 278, 292, 298, 299
Hurtado Pérez, Víctor Manuel: (García Sanjuan et al. 2013; Hunt Ortiz et al. 2001 & 2007; Polvorinos del Río et al. 2009) 2, 7, 12, 16, 20, 21, 56, 109, 136, 157, 159, 163, 215, 216, 219, 221, 222, 229, 230, 232, 262, 278, 290, 299
Igreja, Marina de Araújo: (Nukushina et al. 2016) 162
Ilkjær, Jorgen: 332, 347
Inácio, Nuno Miguel de Franco: (Nocete et al. 2004c & 2008) 7, 17, 23, 109, 110, 133, 137, 242, 244, 247
Indenbaum, Ginda: (Ryndina et al. 1999) 134, 138
Iñesta Mena, José: 228, 229
Inverno, Carlos M. C.: (Tornos et al. 2004) 254, 255, 278
Irlinger, Walter: (Stöllner et al. 2003b) 315, 353
Isetti, Eugenia: (Pétrequin et al. 2005) 306, 350
Ixxer, Robert A.: 348
Jakubov, Jussuf: (Alimov et al. 1998): 312, 316, 343
Jalhay, Eugénio (1891–1950): 5, 15, 21, 23, 27, 30, 46, 48, 57, 59, 60, 203, 210
Jankuhn, Herbert (1905–1990): 354
Jansen, Moritz: (Stöllner 2018) 332, 353
Jarrige, Catherine: 346
Jett, Paul: 333, 346
Jeunesse, Christian: 306, 350
Jiménez Ávila, Javier: 161, 209
Jiménez Gómez, María de la Cruz: 30, 46, 57
Jiménez Jáimez, Víctor: 2, 5, 12, 15, 22, 59,
Jöbkes, Georg: 317
Jockenhövel, Albrecht (b. 1943): 355
Jones, Philip: 304, 347
Jones, Richard E.: (Photos et al. 1994) 334, 350
Jöns, Hauke (b. 1961): 327, 347
Jorge, Vítor Oliveira (b. 1948): **preface**, 61, 62, 163
Joris, Jean-Pierre: (Collet et al. 2006) 303, 344
Jorns, Werner: (Fahlbusch et al. 1985) 312, 345
Jovanović, Borislav (1930–2015): 312, 337, 347
Juan i Tresserras, Jordi (b. 1967): (Schubart et al. 2004) 191, 211
Jubés, Enrique: 215, 229, 294, 295, 299
Juleff, Gillian: 328, 348
Junghans, Siegfried (1915–1999): **preface**, 4, 5, 13, 14, 21, 30, 57, 65, 68, 69, 74, 75, 103, 106, 173, 182
Justino Pinheiro Maciel, M. (b. 1948): 211
Kaenel, Hans-Markus von (b. 1947): (Klein et al. 2009) 255, 278
Kalb, Philine (b. 1940): 205, 210
Kalis, Arie Joop: (Dambeck et al. 2010 & 2015) 9, 12, 21, 50, 55, 56
Karageorghis, Vassos (b. 1929): 230
Karl, Raimund: 350
Kasparov, Aleksei: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
Kassianidou, Vasiliki: (Knapp et al. 1998a) 288, 299, 325, 340, 348
Kedem, Dan: (Tadmor et al. 1995) 332, 354
Keesmann, Ingo: 233, 246
Kerig, Tim: 350
Kern, Anton: 303, 348
Khan, Naveed: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
Kienast, Hermann J. (b. 1943): 320, 322, 348
Kienlin, Tobias L: 22, 182, 329, 337, 348
Klappauf, Lothar: 326, 348
Klassen, Lutz: (Pétrequin et al. 2005 & 2012 & 2013) 306, 337, 350
Klein, Andrea: (Grabner et al. 2006 & 2015) 311, 316, 317, 346

- Klein, Felix: (Stöllner et al. 2014a) 313, 353
 Klein, Sabine: 255, 278
 Kleinmann, D.: 335, 348
 Klemm, Dietrich Dankwart (1933–2020): 306, 310, 311, 324, 348
 Klemm, Rosemarie (b. 1938): 306, 310, 311, 324, 348
 Klemm, Susanne: 325, 348
 Klose, Olivier (1860–1933): 316, 317, 319, 348
 Knapp, Arthur Bernard: 325, 327, 340, 346, 348, 352
 Knau, Hans Ludwig: 327, 348
 Koch, Julia K.: 343
 Koch, Michael: 21
 Koch Waldner, Thomas: 324, 348
 Kofler, Werner: (Aspöck et al. 2007) 335, 343
 Köhler, Gustav (1839–1923): 308, 348
 Kohlmeyer, Kay (b. 1950): 328, 348
 Kolosova, Vera: (Ryndina et al. 1999) 134, 138
 Korfmann, Manfred Osman (1942–2005): 49, 57
 Körlin, Gabriele: (Stöllner et al. 2003a) 310, 312, 320, 335, 336, 344, 348, 349, 352, 353, 355, 356
 Koşay, Hâmit Zübeyir (1897–1984): 311, 349
 Koukouli-Chrysanthaki, Chaïdo: 311, 312, 349
 Kowarik, Kerstin: (Grabner et al. 2015; Kern et al. 2009) 303, 316, 346, 348
 Kraay, Colin Mackennal (1918–1982): 328, 349
 Krause, Johannes: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
 Krause, Rüdiger (b. 1958): 4, 21, 24, 74, 82, 83, 84, 85, 137, 247
 Krauß (Krauss), Reiko: (Höppner et al. 2005) 134, 136
 Kresten, Peter: (Díaz Martínez et al. 2005) 201, 209
 Krohn, Niklot: 338, 349
 Kroker, Werner: 355
 Kromer, Bernd: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
 Kronz, Andreas: (Keesmann et al. 1991/92) 233, 246
 Kuah, Solomon: 326 (Levy et al. 2001), 349
 Kudrnáč, Jaroslav (1922–2008): 313, 349
Kunst, Michael (b. 1953): (Dambeck et al. 2015; Marzoli et al. 2018; Müller et al. 2007; Waterman et al. 2016; Wright et al. 2018) **preface**, 1, 2, 5, 7, 8, 11, 12, 15, 16, 18, 21, 22, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 30, 31, 33, 36, 37, 38, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 75, 91, 104, 105, 106, 109, 111, 133, 134, 137, 146, 157, 158, 160, 161, 162, 163, 165, 173, 182, 233, 240, 246, 251, 261, 268, 277, 278, 299
 Kunter, Manfred: (Schubart et al. 2004) 191, 211
 Küpper-Eichas, Claudia: 352
 Kurzynski, Katharina von: (Stöllner et al. 2003b) 315, 353
 Kušč (Kusch), Galina A.: (Stöllner et al. 2012) 336, 353
 Kyrle, Georg (1887–1937): 315, 316, 318, 349
 La Niece, Susan: 22, 59, 106, 136, 137, 163, 182, 246, 278, 334, 349
 Lago, Miguel: 7, 16, 22, 133, 137, 155, 163, 224, 226, 227, 229
 Lahaye, Yann: (Klein et al. 2009) 255, 278
 Lamberg-Karlovsky, Clifford Charles (b. 1937): 23
 Lang, Janet: 246, 306, 344, 345, 355
 Laroche, Marie: (Ambert et al. 2013) 61, 233, 238, 246
Latova González, María (b. 1982): **preface**
 Lazzarini, Sergio: 335, 337, 349
 Lebedeva, Elena Yurevna: (Chernykh et al. 2002) 317, 344
Lechtmann, Heather (b. 1935): 134, 137, 173, 182
Leeuwaarden, Wim: (Dambeck et al. 2015) 50, 56
 Lehmann, Janine: (Marzoli et al. 2018) 47, 59
 Lein, Richard: (Stöllner et al. 2003b) 315, 353
Leisner, Georg (1870–1957): 27, 28, 49, 59, 190, 210
Leisner, Vera (1885–1972): (do Paço et al. 1964) **preface**, 7, 16, 22, 27, 28, 46, 48, 49, 59, 60, 190, 210
 Lepetz, Sébastien: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
 Lepiksaar, Johanness (1907–2005): 46, 59
 Leskovar, Jutta: 350
 Levy, Pierre: (Castel et al. 1985) 321, 344
 Levy, Thomas Evan: (Golden et al. 2001) 326, 237, 246, 326, 349
 Leyval, David: (Castel et al. 1985) 321, 344
 Librado, Pablo: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
 Liesau von Lettow-Vorbeck, Corina (b. 1961): (Schubart et al. 2004) 191, 211
 Ligabue, Giancarlo (1931–2015): 351
Lillios, Katina (b. 1960): (Waterman et al. 2016) 33, 48, 52, 53, 59, 63, 165, 182
 Lima, José Fragoso de (b. 1916): 200, 203, 210
 Linares Catela, José Antonio: (Nocete et al. 1997 & 1999a & 1999b & 2004c; Sáez et al. 1999) 7, 8, 17, 22, 23, 224, 228, 230, 242, 247
 Link, Thomas: (Schuhmacher et al. 2015) 46, 51, 61
 Linke, Friedrich-Albert: (Klappauf et al. 1990) 326, 348
 Lizcano Prestel, Rafael: (Nocete et al. 1997 & 1999a & 1999b & 2004c) 7, 8, 17, 22, 23, 224, 230, 242, 247
 Lo, Angela: (Levy et al. 2001) 326, 349
 Lobbedey, Uwe: (Dahm et al. 1998) 316, 336, 345
 Lobisser, Wolfgang: (Stöllner et al. 2003b) 303, 315, 319, 321, 343, 353
 Löcker, Klaus: (Stöllner et al. 2003b) 315, 353
 Locutura Rupérez, Juan Francisco: 215, 229
 Loewe, Gudrun: (Fahlbusch et al. 1985) 312, 345
 Löffler, Ingolf: (Stöllner et al. 2014a) 313, 353
 Lopes, Maria da Conceição: 194, 210
 López García, Pilar: (Chernykh et al. 2002) 317, 344
 López Romero, Raúl: 230
 López Sáez, José Antonio: (Chernykh et al. 2002) 317, 344

- Lord, Alan Richard: (Dambeck et al. 2010) 9, 12, 21, 50, 55
- Lorscheider, Frank:** 120, 137
- Lost John (pre Columbian):** 335
- Lôugas, Lembi: (Gaunitz et al. 2018; Wutke et al. 2018) 53, 56, 63
- Lozano Medina, Águeda: (Aranda Jiménez et al. 2016) 2, 12, 20
- Ludemann, Thomas: 261
- Ludwig, Arne: (Gaunitz et al. 2018; Wutke et al. 2018) 53, 56, 63
- Ludwig, Karl-Heinz (b. 1931): 322, 337, 340, 346, 349
- Lull Santiago, Vicente (b. 1949): 41, 59
- Luna, Isabel:** **preface**, 27, 59
- Lüth, Friedrich (b. 1957): 58
- Lutz, Joachim: (Alimov et al. 1998) 170, 182, 312, 316, 343
- Lutz, Nina: 31, 33, 36, 37, 38, 46, 58, **64**, 68, 69, 75, 88, 157, 158, 160, 163
- Luzón Nogué, José María (b. 1941): 319, 320, 349
- Lynott, Mark: 334, 354
- Maass, Alexander (b. 1969):** (Stöllner et al. 2009) 3, **13**, 310, 311, 315, 316, 318, 322, 324, 337, 353
- Machado, João Luís Saavedra (b. 1932): 27, 59
- Maddin, Robert: 230, 329, 332, 334, 349
- Maggetti, Marino: 75
- Magnell, Ola: (Wutke et al. 2018) 53, 63
- Maia, Manuel: 203, 210
- Maia, Maria Garcia Pereira: 203, 210
- Maicas, Ruth: 54
- Majidzadeh, Yousef (b. 1938): 326, 330, 349
- Majó, Tona: (Borrell et al. 2015) 9, 18, 20
- Malaspinas, Anna-Sapfo: (Wutke et al. 2018) 53, 63
- Mangartz, Fritz: 306, 312, 349
- Manning, Sturt: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
- Marcoux, Eric: 255, 278
- Márquez Romero, José Enrique: 2, 5, 12, 15, 22, 46, 59
- Martín de la Cruz, José Clemente: 5, 15, 22
- Martín González, Eduardo: 287, 299
- Martín Morales, Concepción: (Delibes et al. 1991) 173, 182, 233, 246
- Martin, Manfred:** 114, **251**, **277**
- Martinek, Klaus-Peter: (Höppner et al. 2005) 134, 136
- Martínez Blanes, José María: (Odriozola et al. 2013) 46, 60
- Martínez García, Enrique: 229, 277
- Martínez Navarrete, María Isabel: (Chernykh et al. 2002) 5, 15, 22, 317, 344
- Martínez Rodríguez, Federico (b. 1960): (Pérez et al. 1990) 289, 299
- Martins, Andrea: 162
- Martins, Artur: 218, 229, 253, 278
- Martins, Filipe: 46, 55
- Martins, Luís: 253, 278
- Martins da Silva, J.: 268, 278, 294, 299
- Martos, Juan Antonio: 54
- Marzoli, Dirce (b. 1957):** **preface**, 47, 59
- Mashkour, Marjan: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Massy, Ken: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Mata Carriazo y Arroquia, Juan de (1899–1989): 293, 299
- Mataloto, Rui (b. 1975):** (Andrade et al. 2015; Nukushina et al. 2016; Orestes Vidigal et al. 2015, Valério et al. 2016 & 2017) **preface**, 6, 8, 9, 16, 18, **19**, 22, 23, 24, **46**, 52, **59**, **139**, 140, 141, 144, 155, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, **164**, **165**, **166**, 182, 183, **184**, **264**, **277**
- Mateus, António Manuel Nunes: (Tornos et al. 2004) 254, 255, 278
- Mathers, Clay: 348
- Matos, João Manuel Xavier de (b. 1964):** **preface**, **6**, **16**, 23, **251**, 253, **256**, **277**, 278
- Matos, José Luís Martins de: (Gomes et al. 1986) 194, 210
- Matthäus, Hartmut (b. 1950):** 338, 349
- Matuschik, Irenäus: 75, 106
- Maute, Margot: 75, 106
- Mayer-Oakes, William James (1923–2005):** 33, 59
- Mayer, Eugen Friedrich: 312, 349
- Mazzucco, Niccolò: (Clemente-Conte et al. 2014) 46, 55
- McBryde, Isabel (b. 1934): 304, 349
- McCormac, Gerry: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
- Mederos Martín, Alfredo: (Schuhmacher et al. 2015) 46, 51, 61
- Medina, José Antonio: (Schubart et al. 2004) 191, 211
- Medina da Silva, João Augusto: 162
- Meeks, Nigel D.: (Hook et al. 1991) 91, 106, 109, 120, 136, 226, 228,
- Megaw, John Vincent Stanley (b. 1934): (Stöllner et al. 2003b) 315, 353
- Megaw, Ruth: (Stöllner et al. 2003b) 315, 353
- Mein, P.: 46, 55
- Meller, Harald (b. 1960): 353
- Melo, Ana Avila de: 205, 206, 210
- Menéndez Pidal, Ramón (1869–1968): 55
- Mercer, Roger (1944–2018): 321, 337, 349
- Merideth, Craig: 216, 217, 229
- Merkel, John F.: 120**, 137, 328, 349
- Merz, Ilja: (Gaunitz et al. 2018): 53, 56
- Merz, Victor: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Metten, Beate: 235, 246
- Micó Pérez, Rafael (1965): (Lull et al. 2015) 41, 59
- Miguel, Carlos (b. 1957):** **preface**
- Mille, Benoît: (Ambert et al. 1997; Bourgarit et al. 2003) 126, 134, 136, 137, 233, 234, 236, 238, 246, 331, 332, 349

- Mindiašvili (Mindiašvili), Giorgi: (Stöllner et al. 2010 & 2014a) 312, 313, 353
- Mireskanderi, Mahmood: (Stöllner et al. 2011) 315, 320, 353
- Mischka, Doris: (Ambert et al. 2005) 238, 246
- Mitnik, Alissa: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Modarressi-Tehrani, Diana: 352
- Mohaseb, Azadeh F.: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Mohen, Jean-Pierre: 182, 246
- Moita, Irisalva Constância da Nóbrega Neves (1924–2009): 27, 59
- Molina González, Fernando: (Arribas et al. 1989; Moreno Onorato et al. 1995) 109, 136, 225, 230
- Molina Lemos, Lucio: 221, 225
- Molist, Miquel: (Alcalde et al. 1998) 109, 136
- Momenzadeh, Morteza: (Chegini et al. 2000) 326, 344
- Monteiro, Jorge Altino de Pinho (1950–1982): 203, 210
- Monteiro, Severiano Augusto da Fonseca: 254, 278
- Montero Gómez, José María: (Moro et al. 1991 & 1992) 294, 299
- Montero Ruiz, Ignacio:** (Alcalde et al. 1998; Hunt Ortiz et al. 2007; Rovira et al. 1997) 4, 5, 8, 14, 15, 17, 18, 21, 22, 24, **51**, 61, 109, 136, 160, 164, 219, 224, 225, 229, 230, 247
- Mora Molina, Coronada: (Murillo Barroso et al. 2015) 8, 18, 22
- Morales-Muñiz, Arturo: (Wutke et al. 2018) 53, 63
- Morán Hernández, Elena (b. 1967):** (Kunst et al. 2013) 7, 16, 37, **46**, 48, 52, 58, 59
- Mordant, Claude: 54
- Moreno Onorato, María Auxiliadora (Auxilio):** (Hook et al. 1991; Keesmann et al. 1991/92) 109, 120, 136, 225, 230, 233, 246, **249**
- Moreno, John: (Levy et al. 2001) 326, 349**
- Morgan, Graham C.: (Stöllner et al. 2003b) 315, 353
- Morin, Denis: 318, 349
- Moro Benito, María Candelas: 294, 299
- Morris, Earl Halstead (1889–1956): 335, 350
- Morris, Lewis (1701–1765): 303, 350
- Morton, Friedrich (1890–1969): 336, 350
- Motzenbäcker, Ingo: 353
- Much, Matthäus (1832–1909): 315, 350
- Muhly, James David: 230, 247, 327, 350, 356
- Mukhtarova, Gulmira: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Müller-Karpe, Andreas (b. 1957): 326, 327, 330, 350
- Müller-Karpe, Michael (b. 1955): 331, 350
- Müller-Scheeßel, Nils: 21, 22, 24, 56, 58, 61, 299
- Müller-Sigmund, Hiltrud:** 121, 131, **251, 277**,
- Müller, Johannes (b. 1960): 53, 59, 75, 106
- Müller, Roland see Gauß, Roland**
- Muller, Arthur:** 349
- Mulvaney, Derek John (1925–2016): 349**
- Munson, Cheryl Ann: (Tankersley et al. 1989) 335, 354
- Munson, Petrick J.: (Tankersley et al. 1989) 335, 354
- Murillo Barroso, Mercedes: 8, 18, 22
- Murvanidze, Bidzina: (Stöllner et al. 2014a) 313, 353
- Mutz, Alfred (1903–1990): 332, 350
- Nabais, Mariana: (Soares et al. 2020) 333, 352
- Najjar, Mohammad: 326 (Levy et al. 2002), 349
- Narr, Karl Josef (1921–2009): 24
- Nascimento, Paulo J.: 253, 278
- Nebamun (Egypt, 18th Dynasty): 333**
- Nestler, Gerhard: 333, 350
- Neto, Nuno: (Valério et al. 2013) 333, 354
- Neubauer, Wolfgang (b. 1963): 315, 316, 317, 320, 343
- Neves, César: 162
- Nicolis, Franco: 58, 59
- Nicolussi, Kurt: (Staudt et al. 2019) 320, 352
- Nieto Liñán, José Miguel: (Nocete et al. 2004a & 2004c & 2008; Sáez et al. 2001 & 2003) 7, 8, 17, 23, 24, 109, 110, 133, 138, 137, 224, 227, 230, 233, 234 242, 244, 246, 247
- Noack-Haley, Sabine: 58
- Noaín Maura, María José: (Bosch et al. 1996) 9, 18, 20
- Nocete Calvo, Francisco: (Sáez et al. 1999 & 2001 & 2003 & 2004) 7, 8, 17, 22, 23, 24, 52, 59, 60, 109, 110, 115, 133, 137, 138, 174, 182, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 230, 233, 234, 242, 244, 246, 247, 266, 278, 289, 294, 299
- Noeske, Hans-Christoph: 335, 350
- Nogales Basarrate, Trinidad (b. 1960): 354
- Nørbach, Lars Christian: 327, 345, 350
- Northover, N. Peter: 71, 75, 81, 87, 173, 183
- Nortmann, Hans: 343
- Nukushina, Diana: (Mataloto et al. 2017a & b) 162
- O'Brien, William (b. 1961): 134, 137, 224, 230, 242, 247, 249,**
- Odriozola Lloret, Carlos Patricio: 46, 60
- Oegg, Klaus: (Aspöck et al. 2007) 335, 343, 346, 352
- Oliveira, Humberto Nuno de: 46, 60
- Oliveira, José Tomás: (Piçarra et al. 2001) 268, 278
- Oliveira, Maria da Luz Ferreira de, see Schoor, Maria da Luz Oliveira van:**
- Oliveira, Vanderval: (Tornos et al. 2004) 254, 255, 278
- Oliveira, Victor Manuel Jesús de: (Piçarra et al. 2001) 255, 268, 278
- Olsen, Sandra: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Onar, Vedat: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Oosterbeek, Luiz (b. 1960): preface**
- Orihuela Parrales, Antonio (b. 1965): (Nocete et al. 1997 & 1999a & 1999b & 2004b & 2004c) 7, 8, 17, 22, 23, 224, 230, 242, 247
- Orlando, Ludovic: (Gaunitz et al. 2018; Wutke et al. 2018) 53, 56, 63
- Ortiz Villalobos, Gema: (Tornos et al. 2004) 254, 255, 278

- Otero Béjar, Rosa: (Nocete et al. 1997 & 1999a & 1999b) 7, 8, 17, 22, 23, 224, 230
- Ottaway, Barbara S.:** (Schreiner et al. 2003) 4, **10**, 14, **19**, 23, **65**, 70, 74, 75, **90**, 91, 106, **108**, 168, 324, 330, 350
- Outram, Alan K.: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Ovejero Zappino, Gobain:** (Schattner et al. 2005) 283, 291, 293, 295, 299, 300, **301**
- Owens, Ivy J.: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Paço, Afonso do (1895–1968):** (Leisner et al. 1964) 5, 6, 15, 21, 23, **27**, 46, **48**, 57, 60, 190, 210
- Palacios del Valle, R.: 293, 299
- Palmieri, Alberto Maria: (Hauptmann et al. 2002) 328, 332, 347
- Panagiotopoulos, Diamantis (b. 1967): (Guttandin et al. 2011) 53, 57
- Pany(-Kucera), Doris: 335, 350
- Papadopoulos, Stratis: 349
- Papadopoulos, Thanasis J.: (Photos et al. 1994) 334, 350
- Papakhristu, O.: 328, 351
- Pardo Rodríguez, María Luisa: 229
- Parrales, P.: (Nocete et al. 1999b) 8, 17, 23
- Parreira, Rui** (b. 1954): (Armbruster et al. 1993; Kunst et al. 2013) **preface**, 2, 12, 23, 37, 46, 58, **192**, 203, 209, 210,
- Parzinger, Hermann:** (Alimov et al. 1998; Chegini et al. 2000 & 2004) **preface**, **251**, 312, 316, 326, 343, 344, 353
- Path, Gerhard: (Guttandin et al. 2011) 53, 57
- Patterson, John (b. 1952):** **preface**, 64
- Pavón Soldevilla, Ignacio: 226, 230
- Peate, David W.: (Wright et al. 2019) 52, 63
- Pellicer Catalán, Manuel (1926–2018): 290, 299
- Peltenburg, Edgar (1942–2016): 350
- Peramo de la Corte, Ana: (Nocete et al. 2008 & 1997) 7, 17, 23, 109, 110, 133, 137, 224, 230, 242, 244, 247
- Pereira, Félix Alves Pereira (1865–1936):** (Fontes 1937) 27, 56, 60
- Pereira, Filipa: 6, 16, 23, 46, 60
- Pereira, Vera: 46, 60
- Pereira, Zelia: (Piçarra et al. 2001) 268, 278
- Pérez del Villar Guillén, Luis: (Moro et al. 1991 & 1992) 294, 299
- Pérez Jiménez, José Luis: (Díaz-del-Río et al. 2006) 9, 18, 21
- Pérez Macías, Juan Aurelio (b. 1957):** (Schattner et al. 2005) **preface**, 8, 17, 23, 24, 194, **207**, 210, 218, 230, **281**, 289, 293, 295, 296, 299, 300, **301**
- Pérez Rodríguez, Manuela: 230
- Pernicka, Ernst (b. 1950):** (Alimov et al. 1998; Chegini et al. 2000; Hauptmann et al. 1989 & 1999; Höppner et al. 2005; Müller et al. 2007; Tadmor et al. 1995) **preface**, 4, 8, 9, 10, 13, 14, 18, 19, 21, 22, 23, 24, 59, 91, 104, 106, **109**, 122, 130, 133, 134, 136, 137, 161, 163, 165, 170, 173, 182, 183, 233, 240, 246, 247, **251**, 261, **277**, 278, 312, 316, 326, 327, 328, 332, 343, 344, 347, 350, 351, 353, 354
- Pertlwieser, Manfred: 345
- Pétrequin, Anne-Marie: 306, 337, 350
- Pétrequin, Pierre (b. 1943): 306, 337, 350
- Petrikovits, Harald von (1911–2010): 308, 350
- Petrucci Fonseca, Francisco: (Pires et al. 2002) 46, 60
- Pflug, Hermann: (Guttandin et al. 2011) 53, 57
- Photiades, Adonis: 318, 349
- Photos (Jones), Effie: 334, 350
- Piçarra Almeida, José Manuel: 268, 278
- Picher, Otto: (Aspöck et al. 2007) 335, 343
- Pichler, Thomas: (Staudt et al. 2019) 320, 352
- Pickin, John: 303, 350
- Piggott, Stuart (1910–1996):** **30**
- Piggott, Vincent C.: (Knapp et al. 1998b; Rostoker et al. 1989) 125, 128, 137, 319, 348, 350, 352
- Pinedo Vera, Isidro (1912–1995): 283, 285, 286, 289, 290, 292, 300
- Pingel, Volker (1941–2005): (Schubart et al. 1989 & 2004) 20, 53, 191, 196, 211
- Pires, F.: 46, 60
- Pittioni, Richard (1906–1985):** 304, **306**, 324, 350, 351
- Pitulko, Vladimir: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Planagumà, Llorenç: (Alcalde et al. 1998) 109, 136
- Plattes, Gabriel (c. 1600–1644): 310, 351
- Pleiner, Radomír (1929–2015): 325, 327, 329, 332, 351
- Plicht, Johannes van der: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 164, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
- Pohl, Hans: 354
- Pollard, Alan Mark (b. 1954):** **131**, 137, 348
- Polvorinos del Río, Ángel: (Hunt Ortiz et al. 2001) 221, 222, 229, 230
- Pozo, Manuel: (Schubart et al. 2004) 191, 211
- Prag, A. J. N. W. (John): 311, 354
- Prange, Michael (b. 1968): (Bourgarit et al. 2003; Levy et al. 2002), 134, 136, 233, 234, 236, 238, 246, 307, 326, 349, 351
- Preuschen, Ernst (Freiherr von) (1898–1973): 303, 315, 320, 324, 351, 356
- Prieto Carrasco, R. M.: 291, 293, 299, 300
- Pryce, Thomas Oliver (Oli) (b. 1980): 135, 137
- Puch Ramírez, Elisa (b. 1956):** **preface**, **64**
- Pucher, Erich: (Stöllner et al. 2003b) 315, 353
- Pulak, Cemal: 344,
- Pusch, Edgar Bruno (b. 1946): 331, 351
- Queipo de Llano, Gonzalo: (Nocete et al. 2008) 7, 17, 23, 109, 110, 133, 137, 242, 244, 247
- Querré, Guirec: (Briard et al. 1998b) 6, 16, 20
- Quiring, Heinrich Ludwig (1885–1964): 293, 300, 322, 351
- Radililovskij, Viktor: (Alimov et al. 1998) 312, 316, 343

- Rahmstorf, Lorenz: 161
 Ramage, Andrew: 328, 351
 Rambach, Jörg: 53, 60
Rambaud Pérez, Fernando: 286, 300
 Ramminger, Britta: (Wahl-Clerici et al. 2012) 324, 355
Ramos, Francisca: preface
 Ramos Muñoz, José (b. 1960): 230
 Rausch, Andreas: (Kern et al. 2009) 303, 348
Real, Fernando Campos de Sousa: preface
 Rebelo, Paulo: (Valério et al. 2013) 333, 354
 Recker, Udo: 353
 Rego, Miguel: 253, 278
Rehder, John E.: 117, 137, 244, 247, 326, 351
 Rehren, Thilo: (Hauptmann et al. 1999; Müller et al. 2004) 5, 8, 15, 17, 22, 133, 134, 137, 173, 182, 234, 246, 247, 327, 328, 331, 347, 350, 351, 353
 Reimer, Paula J.: 155, 163, 190, 210, 212, 266, 270, 274, 276
 Reimer, Ron W.: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
 Reindel, Markus: 58
 Reissmann, Monika: (Wutke et al. 2018) 53, 63
 Remmele, Sabine: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
Renfrew, Colin (b. 1937): 5, 14, 15, 23, 25, 26,
 Renzi, Martina: 245, 247
 Requena Abujeta, Ana Ángeles: (Fernández et al. 1989; Sáez et al. 1989) 290, 292, 298, 300
 Reschreiter, Hans (auch Johann): (Grabner et al. 2006 & 2015; Kern et al. 2009) 303, 311, 316, 317, 346, 348, 351
 Respaldiza, Miguel Ángel: 229
 Ribeiro, Carlos (1813–1882): 46, 60
 Ribeiro, Leonel (1898–1978): (Leisner et al. 1964) 190, 210
 Ribeiro, Maria Isabel M.: 194, 210
 Richter, Barbara: 46, 56
 Rico, Christian: (Cauuet et al. 2003) 318, 320, 322, 344
 Rieser, Brigitte: 320, 324, 346
 Rihuete Herrada, Cristina: (Lull et al. 2015) 41, 59
Risch, Roberto (b. 1965): (Lull et al. 2015) 50, 51, 41, 59, 60, 353
 Rivera Jiménez, Timoteo (b. 1971): (Pérez et al. 2002) 293, 296, 299
 Robert, Claude: (Collet et al. 2006) 303, 344
 Roberts, Benjamin W.: 22, 182, 307, 348, 352, 354
 Rocha, Leonor Maria Pereira: 155, 157, 163
 Roden, Christoph: 306, 351
 Röder, Josef: (Fahlbusch et al. 1985) 312, 345
 Rodrigues, Filipa: 155, 164
Rodríguez Bayona, Moisés: (Nocete et al. 2004c & 2008) 7, 8, 17, 18, 23, 109, 110, 133, 137, 242, 244, 247
 Romero Bomba, Eduardo (b. 1967): (Pérez et al. 2002) 293, 299, 300
 Romero, J. C.: (Nocete et al. 1997 & 1999a & 1999b) 7, 8, 17, 22, 23, 224, 230
 Roque, Conceição: (Costeira et al. 2013; Mataloto et al. 2015) 162
 Rösch, Manfred: (Gassmann et al. 2006) 327, 346
 Rossi, Guido: (Pétrequin et al. 2005) 306, 350
 Rössler, Martin: 307, 351
 Rossmanith, Kurt: 334, 343
 Rossy, Michel: (Pétrequin et al. 2005) 306, 350
 Rostoker, William: 125, 128, 137
 Rosumek, Peter: 319, 336, 351
 Roth, Helmut (1941–2003): 333, 351
Rothenberg, Beno (1914–2012): (Arribas et al. 1989; Segal et al. 1998) 7, 17, 23, 109, 136, 137, 224, 225, 228, 230, 234, 237, 238, 247, 249, 288, 289, 298, 300, 310, 312, 315, 316, 317, 320, 327, 344, 349, 351
 Röttger, Klaus: (Stöllner et al. 2009 & 2014b) 310, 311, 315, 316, 318, 322, 324, 325, 327, 337, 353
 Rottländer, Rolf C. A. (1932–2016): 46, 60
 Roustaei, Kourosh: (Stöllner et al. 2011) 315, 320, 353
Rovira Llorenz, Salvador (b. 1944): (Ambert et al. 2013; Delibes et al. 1991; Hunt Ortiz et al. 2007; Müller et al. 2004a & 2004b; Sáez et al. 2001 & 2003) preface, 4, 5, 8, 14, 15, 17, 18, 22, 23, 24, 51, 53, 61, 109, 110, 133, 134, 136, 137, 138, 173, 182, 219, 224, 225, 227, 229, 230, 233, 234, 236, 238, 244, 245, 246, 247, 249, 298, 300
 Rudebeck, Elisabeth: (Seitzer Olausson et al. 1999) 317, 351
Ruiz Mata, Diego: 206, 210
 Ruiz Moreno, Teresa: (García Sanjuan et al. 2013) 2, 12, 20, 21, 56
 Ruiz Taboada, Arturo: 5, 15, 22, 24, 160, 164
 Ruiz-Conde, Antonio: (Sáez et al. 2001) 8, 17, 24
 Ruzanov (Rusanov), Vladimir: (Alimov et al. 1998) 312, 316, 343
 Ryndina, Natalja: 134, 138
 Sáez Espligares, Antonio: 230
 Sáez Ramos, Reinaldo: (Fernández et al. 1989; Nocete et al. 1999a & 2004a & 2008) 7, 8, 17, 22, 23, 24, 109, 110, 133, 137, 138, 224, 226, 227, 228, 230, 233, 234, 242, 244, 246, 247, 281, 290, 292, 298, 300, 344
 Säfvestad, Ulf: (Seitzer Olausson et al. 1999) 317, 351
 Sagona, Antonio (Tony) Giuseppe (1956–2017): 304, 312, 351
 Sáiz Carrasco, María Esperanza: 230
Salanova, Laure: 48, 61
 Salvado, Maria Clara: 46, 61
 Salvatori, Sandro (b. 1948): 351
 Samašev (Samashev), Zajnolla: (Stöllner et al. 2012) 336, 353
 Saña Seguí, María: (Alcalde et al. 1998) 109, 136

- Sánchez-Palencia Ramos, Francisco Javier: 209
- Sánchez Romero, Margarita (b. 1971): (Aranda Jiménez et al. 2016) 2, 12, 20
- Sánchez-Soto, Pedro José: (Sáez et al. 2001) 8, 17, 24
- Sánchez, Alejandro: 289, 300
- Sandoval-Castellanos, Edson: (Wutke et al. 2018) 53, 63
- Sangmeister, Edward (1916–2016):** (Junghans et al. 1960 & 1968 & 1974) **preface**, 1, 2, 4, 5, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 19, 21, 23, 24, 27, 28, 30, 31, 32, 33, 36, 39, 40, 41, 42, 44, 45, 46, 51, 57, 58, 60, 61, 62, 64, 65, 67, 68, 69, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 91, 103, 104, 105, 106, 108, 109, 110, 115, 138, 158, 164, 173, 182, 247
- Sântimbreanu, Aurel: 324, 356
- Santinho Cunha, Armando: (Cardoso et al. 1991) 46, 55
- Santos Zalduegui, José Francisco: (Hunt Ortiz et al. 2007 & 2009; Nocete et al. 2008) 7, 17, 23, 109, 110, 133, 136, 137, 217, 228, 229, 242, 244, 247
- Santos, Michelle Teixeira: 62
- Santos, Raquel: (Valério et al. 2013) 333, 354
- Sarabia Herrero, Francisco Javier: 229
- Sarianidi, Viktor Ivanovič (1929–2013): 333, 351
- Sasse(-Kunst), Barbara (b. 1949):** **preface**
- Savory, Hubert Newman (1911–2001): 5, 14, 15, 24, 46, 61
- Scarre, Chris(topher) (b. 1954): (García Sanjuán et al. 2017) 5, 15, 21
- Schäffler, Doris (b. 1967):** 64
- Schaich, Martin: (Stöllner et al. 2014a) 313, 353
- Schatteiner, Johann F. (b. 1941): 306, 322, 336, 351, 352
- Schattner, Thomas Gregor (b. 1955):** (Marzoli et al. 2018) **preface**, 47, 59, 282, 283, 295, 299, 300
- Scheel, Bernd: 333, 351
- Scherer-Windisch, Manuel: (Staudt et al. 2019) 320, 352
- Schicht, M.: 313, 331, 333
- Schifer, Thorsten:** 122, 130, 258, 277
- Schild, Romuald (b. 1936): 354
- Schlenker, Björn: (Friederich et al. 2014): 41, 56
- Schmid, Elisabeth Friedeburg (1912–1994): 311, 313, 351
- Schmidt, Isolde: 114
- Schmitt-Strecker, Sigrid: (Hauptmann et al. 2002, Levy et al. 2002; Tadmor et al. 1995) 326 332, 347, 349, 354
- Schnorbusch, Hannah: (Marzoli et al. 2018) 47, 59
- Schönbauer, Ernst (1885–1966): 335, 351
- Schoop, Ulf-Dietrich: 332, 351
- Schoor, Maria da Luz Oliveira van: (Briard et al. 1998a & 1998b) 6, 16, 20, 23
- Schreiner, Marcus (b. 1974):** 10, 19, 51, 67, 74, 75, 91, 108
- Schröder, Manfred (b. 1923):** (Junghans et al. 1968 & 1974) 4, 5, 13, 14, 21, 30, 57, 65, 69, 74, 75, 103, 106, 173, 182
- Schubart, Hermanfrid (b. 1930):** (do Paço et al. 1964) **preface**, 1, 2, 4, 5, 7, 11, 12, 14, 16, 20, 22, 23, 24, 27, 28, 30, 31, 32, 33, 36, 39, 40, 41, 42, 44, 46, 48, 52, 53, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 64, 65, 75, 106, 109, 110, 115, 138, 158, 164, 185, 187, 188, 190, 191, 192, 194, 195, 196, 199, 203, 205, 207, 211, 247
- Schubert, Mikkel: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Schuhmacher, Thomas Xaver (b. 1963):** (Marzoli et al. 2018; Valera et al. 2015) 10, 19, 24, 46, 47, 49, 51, 52, 53, 59, 61, 62
- Schumacher-Matthäus, Gisela:** 338, 349
- Schunke, Torsten: (Friederich et al. 2014) 41, 56
- Schwab, Roland: (Höppner et al. 2005) 134, 136
- Schwidetzky, Ilse: 24
- Scott, David A.: 69, 75, 101, 106
- Segal, Irina: 234, 247
- Segers-Glocke, Christiane (b. 1947): 325, 335, 347, 351
- Seguin-Orlando, Andaine: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Seibel, Scott 91, 106
- Seitzer Olausson, Deborah: 317, 351
- Senczek, Sebastian: (Stöllner et al. 2014a) 313, 353
- Senna-Martinez, João Carlos de Freitas de (b. 1948): 52, 61, 62, 205, 206, 210, 211
- Serneels, Vincent: 75
- Serra i Ràfols, Josep de Calassanç (1902–1971):** 217, 218, 230
- Serrão, Eduardo da Cunha (1906 – 1991):** 46, 63, 203, 205, 211
- Shafik, Saher: 331, 345
- Shalev, Sarel: 134, 138
- Sharpless, Frederick Fraley (1866–1951): 311, 336, 352
- Shaw, Ian: 310, 352
- Sheridan, Alison: (Pétrequin et al. 2012 & 2013) 306, 337, 350
- Shugar, Aaron N.:** 234, 236, 237, 244, 245, 247
- Siegelová, Jana: 327, 352
- Siems, Harald: 354
- Siennicka, Malgorzata: 161
- Sievers, Susanne (b. 1951): 58, 345, 354
- Silva, Ana Maria: 189, 211
- Silva, António Carlos:** **preface**, 200, 201, 204, 205, 207, 211
- Silva, Carlos Tavares da (b. 1944):** (Cardoso et al. 1996b, Pereira, V. et al. 2017) 5, 15, 24, 46, 51, 55, 60, 62, 156, 158, 160, 164, 185, 195, 200, 203, 211, 225, 230
- Silva, Isabel: 209
- Silva, Rui Jorge Cordeiro: (Pereira, F. et al. 2013 & 2017, Valério et al. 2013 & 2016 & 2017) 6, 16, 23, 24, 46, 60, 162, 165, 183, 333, 354
- Silva, Rui Manuel (b. 1975):** **preface**
- Silvestri, Elena: (Hanning et al. 2015) 325, 346

- Siret, Henri (1857–1933):** 6, 16, 24, 109, 138
Siret, Louis or Luis (1860–1934): 6, 16, 24, 28, 62, 109, 138, 234
 Širinov (Shirinov), Timur: (Alimov et al. 1998) 312, 316, 343
 Sivilli, Sandra: (Galiberti et al. 2001) 321, 346
 Slotta, Rainer: (Bartels et al. 2006; Gambaschidze et al. 2001; Stöllner et al. 2004; Weisgerber et al. 1980 & 1999) 303, 304, 312, 313, 315, 318, 330, 332, 333, 336, 337, 343, 344, 346, 352, 353, 355, 356
Soares, António Manuel Monge (b. 1948): (Díaz Martínez et al. 2005; Pereira, F. et al. 2013 & 2017; Valério et al. 2013 & 2016 & 2017) **preface**, 6, 7, 9, 15, 16, 18, 22, 23, 24, 46, 51, 59, 60, 62, 133, 137, **139**, 148, 154, 155, 157, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 173, 182, 183, **185**, 188, 191, **192**, 194, 195, 199, 200, 201, 203, 205, 206, 207, 209, 210, 211, **213**, 224, 225, 226, 230, **251**, 277, 298, 300, 333, 352, 354
Soares, Joaquina (b. 1953): (Cardoso et al. 1996b; Clemente-Conte et al. 2014; Pereira, V. et al. 2017) 5, 15, 24, 46, 51, 55, 60, 62, 156, 160, 164, 168, 183, **185**, **195**, 200, 203, 211, 225, 230
 Soares, Rui M. G. Monge: (Soares et al. 2020) 333, 352
 Sommerlatte, Herbert W. A.: 322, 352
 Sönnecken, Manfred: 327, 348
 Sormaz, Trivun: (Stöllner et al. 2003b & 2009) 310, 311, 315, 316, 318, 322, 324, 337, 353
 Soukiasian, Georges: (Castel et al. 1985) 321, 344
Sousa, Ana Catarina (b. 1971): (Odrizola et al. 2013) **46**, 47, 48, **51**, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 62, 157, 162, 163
 Southon, John R.: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
Sperl, Gerhard: 4, **14**, 24, 61, 91, 104, 106, 241, 247, 307
Spindler, Konrad (1939–2005): 7, 16, 24, 27, 48, 51, 62, 205, 212,
 Sprave, Oliver: 318, 335, 356
Städtler, Uwe (1940–2012): **64**
 Staršinín (Starshinin), Dimitri: (Alimov et al. 1998) 312, 316, 343
 Staudt, Markus: 320, 352
 Steffens, Gero: (Stöllner et al. 2003a & 2009 & 2010 & 2014a) 310, 311, 312, 313, 315, 316, 318, 322, 324, 336, 337, 349, 352, 353, 355, 356
 Steinbring, Bernd: 353
Steinmann, Michaela: 277
Steinmann, Ruprecht: 264, 272, 277
Steuer, Heiko (b. 1939): 1, 277, 304, 306, 308, 345, 352, 355
 Stika, Hans-Peter: (Dambeck et al. 2010) 9, 12, 21, 50, 55
Stobbe, Astrid: (Dambeck et al. 2010) 9, 12, 21, **50**, 55
 Stockhammer, Philipp W.: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
 Stoddart, Simon: 348
Stöllner, Thomas (b. 1967): (Aspöck et al. 2007, Chegini et al. 2000 & 2005; Turk et al. 2019) **preface**, **303**, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 310, 311, 312, 313, 315, 316, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 324, 325, 326, 327, 324, 327, 328, 330, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 343, 344, 346, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, **357**
 Storch, Gerhard (1939–2017): 46, 62,
 Stos-Gale, Zofia Anna: 132, 138, 338, 346
 Strahm, Christian (b. 1937): 53, 61, 326, 328, 353
 Straube, Harald: 332, 353
 Stromer, Wolfgang Freiherr Stromer von Reichenbach (1922–1999): 326, 339, 353
 Stuiver, Minze: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 210, 212, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
 Suhling, Lothar (1938–2018): 328, 354
 Sulgostowska (Sulgutowska), Zofia: 354, 355
 Sulimma, Miriam: (Marzoli et al. 2018) 47, 59
 Tadmor, Miriam: 332, 354
 Talamo, Sagra: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 163, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
 Tallon, Françoise: 333, 354
 Tamas, Calin: (Cauuet et al. 2003) 318, 320, 322
 Tamazashvili (Tamasashvili), Ketevan: (Stöllner et al. 2014a) 313, 353
 Tankersley, Kenneth B.: 335, 354
 Tarantini, Massimo: (Galiberti et al. 2001) 321, 346
 Taylor, F. W.: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 164, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
 Tegtmeier, Ursula: (Stöllner et al. 2014b) 325, 327, 353
 Tereso, João Pedro: 46, 62
 Téreygeol, Florian: 322, 336, 354
 Tews, Thomas: 46, 62
 Thadeu, Décio: 256, 278
Theophilus Presbyter (fl. c. 1070–1125): **332**
 Thiemeyer, Heinrich (b. 1955): (Dambeck et al. 2010 & 2015; Kunst et al. 2016) 9, 12, 21, 31, 50, 52, 55, 56, 58
 Thomas, Peter: (Stöllner et al. 2009) 303, 310, 311, 315, 316, 317, 318, 322, 323, 324, 337, 353, 354
 Thomas, Richard G.: (Pollard et al. 1990 & 1991) 131, 137
 Thornton, Christopher: 307, 352, 354
 Tillmann, Andreas: 356
 Timberlake, Simon: (Stöllner et al. 2014a) 311, 313, 353, 354
 Timpe, Dieter (b. 1931): 322, 354
 Todd, Judith A.: 226, 229
 Todorova, Henrieta (Khenrieta) (1933–2015): 326, 354
 Tomaszewski, Andrzej J.: 355
 Toledo i Mur, Assumpció: (Alcalde et al. 1998) 109, 136
 Topping, Peter: (Barber et al. 1999) 313, 319, 334, 343, 354

- Tornos, Fernando: (Locutura et al. 1990) 215, 229, 254, 255, 278, 297, 300
- Torres Ortiz, Mariano:** 204, 206, 208, 212
- Travanca, Cecília: 27, 62
- Trebsche, Peter: 343
- Treptow, Carl Johann Emil (1854–1935): 306, 308, 354
- Trindade, Leonel de Freitas Sampaio (1903–1992):** (Belo et al. 1961; do Paço et al. 1964) **preface**, 3, 27, 28, 30, 46, 54, 60, 62
- Trindade, Leonel Joaquim Fernandes (b. 1957): 2, 12, 22, 37, 50, 51, 58
- Trinks, Alexandra: (Wutke et al. 2018) 53, 63
- Tristant, Yann: 27, 62
- Tuil, G. J. F. van: 310, 354
- Turk, Rouven: (Turk et al. 2019) 324, 348, 352, 353, 354
- Tutankhamun** (Egypt, c. 1342–1325 BC): 333, 356
- Tykot, Robert H.: (Waterman et al. 2016) 33, 63
- Tylecote, Ronald Frank (1916–1990): 91, 106, 121, 138, 324, 326, 328, 330, 331, 332, 333, 354
- Uerpmann, Hans-Peter (b. 1941):** 30, 31, 34, 46, 48, 49, 53, 58, 62, 64, 104, 106
- Uerpmann, Margarethe:** 30, 46, 48, 49, 53, 62
- Ulanowska, Agata: 161
- Umbelino, Ana (b. 1978):** **preface**
- Undrakhbold, Sainbileg: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Urban, Otto Helmut (b. 1953): 307, 354
- Uría Ríu, Juan (1891–1979): 336, 354
- Valadés Sierra, Juan Manuel: 163
- Valera, António Carlos:** (Lago et al. 1998) 7, 16, 22, 52, 62, 133, 137, 155, 156, 157, 158, 164, 224, 226, 227, 229
- Valério, Pedro:** (Soares et al. 2020; Orestes Vidigal et al. 2015) 6, 8, 16, 18, 23, 24, 139, 162, 165, 183, 333, 352, 354
- Vandkilde, Helle: 75
- Vaquer, Jean: 136, 246, 247
- Vaquerizo Gil, Desiderio: 22, 230
- Vargas Jiménez, Juan Manuel: (García Sanjuan et al. 2013; Nocete et al. 2008; Schuhmacher et al. 2015) 2, 7, 12, 17, 20, 21, 23, 46, 51, 56, 61, 109, 110, 133, 137, 242, 244, 247
- Valle Menéndez, Antonio del: 349
- Vargas, E.: 291, 300
- Vatandoust, Abdolrasool (Rasool): (Chegini et al. 2000 & 2004; Stöllner et al. 2004) 312, 326, 330, 332, 333, 344, 352, 353
- Vázquez Guzmán, Fernando (1934–2020): 292, 294, 296, 297, 300
- Veiga, Sebastião Philippes Martins Estácio da (1828–1891):** 6, 16, 21, 46, 62, 185, 209
- Velasco Roldán, Francisco: (Tornos et al. 2002) 297, 298, 300
- Venclová, Natalie: 58
- Vera Rodríguez, Juan Carlos: 49, 56
- Verdonkschot, Jadranka (b. 1989):** **preface**
- Viana, Abel Gonçalves Martins (1896–1964): 48, 63
- Vicente, Eduardo Prescott: 46, 63
- Vidale, Massimo: 60
- Vidigal, Rosa Orestes: (Valério et al. 2016 & 2017) 6, 8, 16, 8, 18, 23, 24, 162, 165, 183
- Viegas (Taveira), Catarina Ferrer Dias: 59, 162
- Vilaça, Raquel: (Vilaça et al. 1999) 205, 206, 212
- Villalba, María Josefa: 9, 18, 25, 315, 354
- Villalobos García, Rodrigo (b. 1985): (Odriozola et al. 2013) 46, 60
- Wagner, Günther A. (b. 1941): (Hauptmann et al. 1989) 136, 137, 183, 327, 347
- Wagonner, Mark: 326 (Levy et al. 2001), 349
- Wahl-Clerici, Regula: 318, 324, 354, 355
- Wahl, Jürgen (1951–2007): 318, 320, 324, 337, 354
- Währen, Max: 50, 63
- Wallner, Barbara: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Wang, Quanyo:** (Schreiner et al. 2003) 10, 19, 65, 70, 74, 75, 89, 108, 168
- Ware, David: (Pollard et al. 1991) 131, 137
- Wartke, Ralf-Bernhard (b. 1948): 348
- Waterman, Anna J.: (Wright et al. 2019) 33, 52, 63
- Watson, Patty Jo: (Tankersley et al. 1989) 335, 354
- Wattiaux, Alain: (Burger et al. 2010) 12, 128, 136
- Wedde, Michael: 53, 63
- Weiner, Jürgen: (Weisgerber et al. 1980 & 1999) 303, 311, 313, 315, 318, 336, 337, 355, 356
- Weisgerber, Gerd (1938–2010):** (Alimov et al. 1998; Chegini et al. 2000; Cierny et al. 2005; Dahm et al. 1998) **preface**, 218, 230, 303, 304, 306, 307, 308, 310, 311, 312, 313, 315, 316, 318, 319, 320, 324, 326, 327, 328, 330, 334, 335, 336, 337, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 355, 356
- Wertime, Theodore A.: 327, 356
- Weyhenmeyer, Constanze E.: (Reimer et al. 2004) 155, 164, 190, 210, 266, 270, 274, 276
- Wheatley, David: (García Sanjuán et al. 2017) 5, 15, 21
- White, John Peter (b. 1937): 349
- Wiechowski, Annemarie: (Wahl-Clerici et al. 2012) 324, 355
- Wiegel, Bert: 353
- Wieland, Günther: (Gassmann et al. 2006) 327, 346
- Wiese, Andreas: 333, 356
- Wiethold, Julian: 343
- Wilde, Jennifer:** **preface**
- Willerslev, Eske: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
- Williams, David (1898–1984):** 283, 288, 300
- Williams, Gordon:** 283
- Williams, Peter A.: (Pollard et al. 1990 & 1991)** 131, 137
- Willies, Lynn: 311, 313, 356
- Willigen, Samuel van (b.1965): 53, 59
- Wilsdorf, Helmut:** 306, 335, 356

- Wimmer, Rupert: (Grabner et al. 2006 & 2015) 311, 316, 317, 346
 Windler, Arne: 352
 Wirth, Monika: 331, 356
Witte, Peter (b. 1933): 64
 Witten, Alan J.: 326 (Levy et al. 2001), 349
 Wojciechowski, Włodzimierz (1932–2018): 306, 356
 Wolf, Claus (b. 1959): 75, 106
 Wollmann, Volker: 324, 356
 Woyda, Stefan: 316, 322, 327, 344
 Wright, Elizabeth: 52, 63
 Wulff, Hans E.: 311, 319, 320, 356
 Wutke, Saskia: 53, 63
 Yalçın, Ünsal: (Gambaschidze et al. 2001; Stöllner et al. 2014b) 246, 247, 325, 326, 327, 328, 330, 336, 344, 346, 347, 350, 351, 352, 353, 356
 Young, Suzanne M. M.: 348
 Zafra de la Torre, Narciso (b. 1963): 46, 63
 Zaibert, Viktor: (Gaunitz et al. 2018) 53, 56
 Zbyszewski, Georges (1909–1999): 48, 63, 278
 Zeiler, Manuel: (Stöllner et al. 2014b) 325, 327, 353, 356
 Zettler, Richard L.: 333, 356
 Zhurbin, Igor V.: (Chernykh et al. 2002) 317, 344
Zilhão, João (b. 1957): preface
 Zimmermann, Andreas (b. 1951): 307, 350, 356
 Zimmermann, Ulrich: 304, 306, 308, 345, 352, 355
 Zschocke, Karl: 303, 315, 320, 356